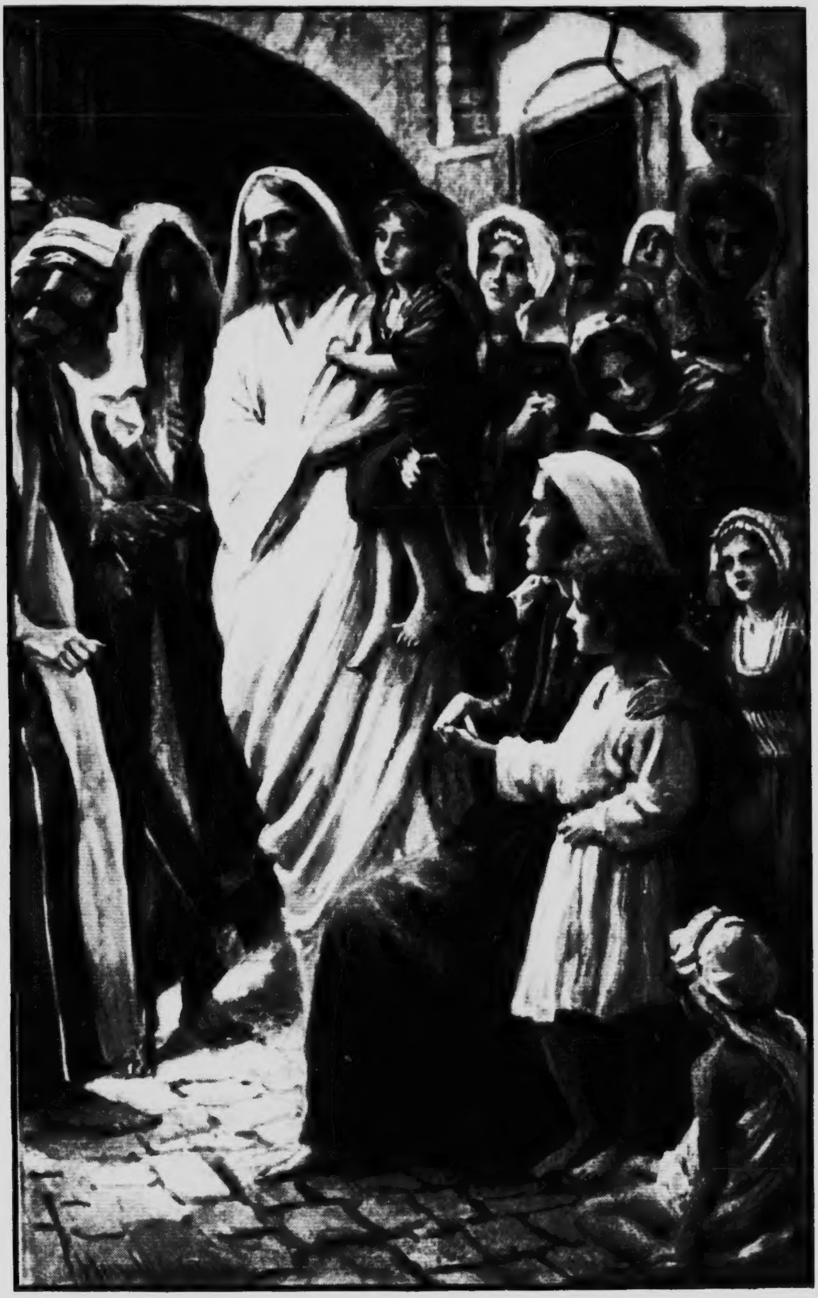


ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᓇᑐᒫᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔕ ᒑ ᐹᒋ ᓈᑎᑯᑦ᙮

ᒫᑫᐧᑦᑦ ᒫᐢᒃ 10. 13–16.

"PEEP OF DAY"

IN THE

LANGUAGE OF THE CREE INDIANS

LIVING IN THE TERRITORY EAST

OF

HUDSON BAY

TRANSLATED BY THE

REV. AND MRS. W. G. WALTON

ᑳ ᐸᔮᒋᓯᔭᓐ ᒋ ᓱᑖᐳᑎᐧᐃᓐ
ᓄᐧᑲᓐ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᐠ, ᐊᐢᒋᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓂᐱᐠ:
ᒥᑐᓐ ᒋ ᓱᑳᑎᓯᓐ, ᓈᐢᐠ ᒋ ᔩᒋᐃᐧᐋᓐ
ᒋᓵᒪᓐᑐ ᓈᐢᑐᐹᔭᑯᔭᓐ᙮

1913

LONDON:
PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,
DUKE STREET, STAMFORD STREET, S.E., AND GREAT WINDMILL STREET, W.

THIS TRANSLATION

IS DEDICATED

TO THE LOVING MEMORY OF

GRACE E. WINIFRED

AND

OLIVE MAY

THE LITTLE CHILDREN OF THE

REV. AND MRS. W. G. WALTON.

MAY, 1913.

"Jesus took them up into His arms and blessed them."—Mark x.

ᐋ ᐸᒌ ·ᐋᐸᐦ

Acts xvii. 25. ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᒥᔪᐤ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ (ᐊ·ᐋᔦ·ᐊ) ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᔪᔫ·ᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᑲᔪ ᒥᓯ·ᐊ ᒫ·ᑲᔨᐤ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒫ·ᐃᓐ 1.

ᒥᔪᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔪ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᐦ᙮

ᓂᐟ ᐃᔦᔦᒥᒥᑐᐠ ᑳ ᒋᑭᐃᑕ·ᑲᐦ ᐦᑭ ·ᐋᐸᒪ·ᐊᐤ ᑭᔑᑌ·ᐃ ᐱᓯᒼ ᑭᔑᑯᐦ᙮ ᐊ·ᐋᓇ ᑳ ᑎᔫᐟ ᐊᓇᑕ? ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔪ·ᐹ᙮

ᑭ ᐸ ᑭ ᐋ ᐅᑎᑎᓇ·ᐊᐤ ·ᐃ ᐅᑎᑎᓈᐠ? ᐊᑐᐦ᙮

ᐊ·ᐋᓇ ᑖᑯᓈᐟ ·ᐋᒫᑲ ᐸᑭᔑᓂᔦᐦ? ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐦ ᑕᐤ; ᑭᑭᑭᔑᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᐦ ᐋᔦ·ᐋᐟ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐦ ᑕ·ᑲᓐ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᑭᔑᑲ·ᐃᐱᓯᒼ᙮

ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐋ ·ᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ?

ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔪ᙮ ᐋᔪᐱᐦ ᒫᑲ ·ᐃᔪ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᒥᑯ·ᐊᐤ, ·ᐋᒼ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒫ·ᑲᔨᐤ ·ᐆᐸᑕᒼ᙮ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ·ᐃᔪ ᓂᐢᑕᒼ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒫ·ᑲᔨᐤ ᑭ ᐅᔑᑕᐤ ᑲᔪ ·ᐃᔪ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᔦᑕᒼ, ·ᐋᔪᓭᑕᒼ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒫ·ᑲᔨᐤ᙮

ᑭᔪ ᓂᑦᐊ·ᐋᔑᔑᒻ ᒡᑭ ᐅᔑᐃᒃ ᑮᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔪ ᒧᔅ ᑭ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᐱᒥᒃ᙮ ᑭ ᑭᑭᔅᑲᓇ ᒥᔪᐤ᙮ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐋᔅᑎᑎᔪᓇ ᑭᔅᑎ·ᑲᓂᒡ ᐅᑭ ᑭᓯᑎᒡ ᐃᔑ ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᔪᐤ ᐋᔑᓂᑳᑖᒡ᙮ ᑭᑐᓂᒡ ᐄᑎᓱᒪᓇ ᑭᑎᑮ ᒫ·ᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐸ ᒧᔑᑖᓇ?

ᑭ ᔫᔪ·ᐃᓇ ᑲᔪ·ᐹ᙮ ᒧᔅ ᑕᒡ ᑭ ᔫᔫᓇ᙮ ᓈᐸᔫᓇ ᑲᔪ ᐊᑐᒡ ᒡᑭ ᑭᓖᓇ ᐋᑳ ᔫᔫᔪᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐊ·ᐋᓇ ᑳ ᑐᑖᔅᑲ ·ᐋᑭ ᑮ ᔫᔫᔪᓇ?

ᑮᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔪ·ᐹ, ᐊᓇ ᑳᔅᑭᑖᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒫ·ᑲᐱᐤ᙮

·ᐃᔪ ᒡᑭ ᒥᐱᒃ ᑭᔫᐱᐤ ᑲᔪ ·ᐃᔪ ·ᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ-ᒪᑲᓂᐱᒡ ᑲᔪ ·ᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐋᔪᑭᒪᑲᓂᐱᒡ ᑲᔪ ·ᐋᑭ ᑭ ᔫᔫᔪᓇ᙮

ᐅᔅᑲᓇ ᑲᔪ ᑕ·ᑲᓇ ᑭᔫᒡ᙮ ᑮᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐃᔑᑕᐤ ᓈᔅᒡ ᒫ ᒪᔅᑲ·ᐋᐱᒡ᙮ ᐸᔅᒡ ᑭᔅᐱᑐᓂᒡ ᑕ·ᑲᓇ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᑭᔅᑳᑎᒡ ᑲᔪ ᑭᔅᐱᔅᑯᓂᒡ ᑲᔪ ᑭᔅᑎ·ᑲᓂᒡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑭᔫᓯᐱᐤ ᑳ ᑭᑲᒨᑖᑦ; ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑕ·ᑳᒡ ᑭ ᒥᑯ᙮ ᒫᑭᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑭᔑᑲᔪ ᑭ ᑭᑲᒧᐊᐤ᙮

ᐊ·ᐊ·ᑲᓇ ᐅᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᑭᔅᑯᓇ, ᑭᔫᔅ, ᑭ ᒥᑯ ᑲᔪ ᑭᔑᑲ, ᑭᔪᐤ, ᐋᔑᓂᑳᑖᒡ᙮ ᔅᑳ ᒡᑭ ᒥᔦᑳᑯᐋ ᑮᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᒥᐱᔅ ᑭᔫᐱᐤ᙮ ᑲᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐋᑯᑖᔪᓇ!

ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐋ ᓈ·ᑖᐸᐱ·ᐊ ᑭᔅᑯᓇ? ᐋᐋ᙮ ᓈᔅᒡ ᐋ ᐃᔅᐹᒡ ᐅᑭ ᐸᑭᔑᓂᔪᓇ ᑲᔪ ᐋ ᑯᓯ·ᑲᒡ ᒫ·ᑲᓇ ᐸᑕᑯᔅ-ᑲᑯᔪᓇ᙮

ᒥᔑᐤ ᑭᑭ·ᐋ ᒫ·ᑲᐱᑕᒪᓇ ᒫᑳᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᑭᔫᔅ ᐸ

ᒫᑭᐸᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒑᑳᑦ ᐱᔑᔑᒃ ᒥᑯ ᑭᐢᑯᓇ ᑲᔦ ᑭᔑᑳ ᐸ ᑕᐧᑲᓇ᙮

ᓂᑖᔦ ᑯᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᐣ ᓇᐧᐃᔅ ᐋ ᑭ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᑕᒃ? ᐣᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᓂ, ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᐋᔨᐠ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐤ ᐋᔑᓈᑯᓯᔨᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᑕᒥᔨᐠ, ᑭ ᐹᐢᒑᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᐠ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓈᑯᓯᐤ᙮

ᒑᐧᐹ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᑭᐢᒑᔨᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᐋ ᐋᑯᓯᓈᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔦᐱᐠ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐧᐃᔦᐢᐃᐃᐣ ᑭᔦᓇᑦ᙮ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒍᒃ! ᒥᔑᐤ ᒪᑐᐢᑕᐧᐋᐸᔨᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᐣ ᐸ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑕᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᔦᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᑭᒑᑲᒥᑖᔨᐠ ᓂᐱᔦ ᐸ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᓯᑯ; ᑲᔦ ᐸᑯᐢᑕᐧᐋᐸᔨᑦ ᓂᐱᐠ, ᐋᑳ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐸ ᓂᐢᑖᐸᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᒍᑯᒫᐣ ᑲᔦ ᒫᑭᐦᑯᑦ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᐸ ᐅᑭᑯᐧᐃᐤ ᒥᑯ: ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᑯᓯᐧᑲᐠ ᒑᐧᑲᐣ ᐅᑖᒥᐢᑎᐧᑳ-ᓈᐅᑯᑦ ᐸ ᐱᑯᐢᑎᐧᑳᓈᐅᑯ᙮ ᐋ ᐃᐢᐹᐠ ᐅᑭ ᐸᑭᔑᒃ ᐸ ᓈᐢᑐᔑᐣ᙮ ᓇᐧᐃᔅ ᒑᔅ ᑲᔦ ᐋᑳ ᒥᑭᔦᐣ ᒑᐧᑲᐣ ᑭ ᐸ ᐧᐃᔦᐢᑎᐣ ᑭᔦᐠ, ᒑᒃ ᐸ ᑭᐱᑭᐸᔨᐤ ᑭᑖᐃ ᑲᔦ ᐸ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐸᔨᐤ ᑭ ᔦᔦᐧᐃᐣ; ᑭ ᐸ ᐊᑎ ᑕᑭᓯᐣ, ᐋᑯ ᑭ ᐸ ᐊᑎ ᓂᐱᐣ᙮

ᓇᒫ ᒫᑲ ᒑᐧᐹ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᐧᐃᔦᐢᑎᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᐣ ᐧᐃᔦᐠ? ᑭ ᑳ ᓈᑲᑕᐧᐋᔨᒥᓯ ᒐ ᐋᑳ ᐋᑯᐃᓱᔦᐣ, ᒥᑯ ᑭᒑᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᑯ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᒐ ᑭ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᑕᒃ ᒐ ᐋᑳ ᐧᐃᔦᐢ-ᑎᔦᒃ ᑭᔦᓈᐠ᙮ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓂᐋᔦᐧᑲ ᐅᑕ ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᓇᑐᑖᒪᓇᐧᐊᐤ, “ᑭ ᓇᑐᑖᒪᑎᐣ ᒐ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᔦᐣ ᓂᔦᐠ, ᐋ ᑯᐢᐱᓈᑎᑯᐠ

ᐅᑕ ᒑ ᐊᑳ ᐋᑯᐃᑰᔮᓇ᙮" ᒑᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑐᑕᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ
ᑲᔭ ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᑳ ᓈᑲᑕᐧᐋᔨᒥᒃ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 2.

ᐅᑳᐧᐃᒪᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

Ps. cxxxvi. 1. "ᐅ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒥᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᐋᐢ ᒥᔦᑳᒐᐤ᙮"

ᒑᐢ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᓯᒻ ᐡᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑕᒫᑎᓐ ᒋᔭᐤ ᒥᑯ ᐸᐤ ᐋ ᒧᐢ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᓵᒡ ᐋᐢᐱᓵᒡ ᐊᓄᒡ? ᓇᒪ᙮ ᐅᐢᑲᒡ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐋᐱᓵᓯᐤ᙮ ᑖᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑲᐧᐃᔭᓐ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᓈᐢᒡ ᑳ ᐊᐱᓯᓯᓯᔭᓐ? ᐅᐢᑲᐧᐋᓯᐢ ᐡᒋ ᐃᓯᓂᑳᑎᑲᐧᐃᓐ᙮

ᐊᓄᒡ ᒋ ᑲᐢᒋᑖᓐ ᐋᐱᓯᐢ ᒑ ᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᔑᔭᓐ ᒥᑯ ᐅᐢᑳᒡ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᑯᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒫᔑᓐ ᒑᐧᑲᓐ᙮ ᑲᐢᒋᑕᐧᐋᒡ ᐋ ᐅᐢᑲᐧᐋᓯᓵᒡ ᒑ ᐱᒧᑖᒡ, ᒑ ᐋᔭᒥᒡ, ᒑ ᐊᓵᒥᔑᒡ ᑲᔭ ᒑ ᓂᐢᒋᓈᑯᓂᔑᒡ? ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ᙮

ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒫᑲ ᐡᒋ ᐃᑎᓵᐅᒃ ᐊᑕ ᐋᑖᔨᒡ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᒑ ᒌ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᐢᒋᔨᒡ᙮

ᐋᐧᐋᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᐟ? ᒋᑳᐧᐃ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᒑᐢᒋᐃᐟ᙮

ᐧᐃᔭ ᐊᐧᐸᒃ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᐟ, ᑳ ᑕᑯᓂᐟ, ᑳ ᓄᓵᓇᐃᐟ, ᑳ ᒋᐢᑕᐸᐧᐊᐃᐟ ᑳᔭ ᑳ ᓃᐢᒋᓈᑯᓂᐟ᙮ ᒋ ᒑᐢᒋᐊᐤ ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᒋᑳᐧᐃ? ᐋᐋ ᒋ ᑳ ᔨᓐ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐊᐧᐋᓐ ᑳ ᒥᔨᐟ

ᑭᑲᐧᐃᔭ? ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ᙮ ᐊᐧᐊᐟ ᑳ ᐃᑎᓭᐅᔅ ᐊᑕ ᐋᐃᑖᐱᐣ ᑭᑲᐧᐃᔭ᙮

ᓇᒪ ᓰᑳ ᐧᐋᐢᑲᐤ ᑯᒥ ᓅᑯᓯᓇ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᑭᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᔑᐃᐢ ᑳ ᐃᑎᓭᐊᒪᐧᐋᐟ ᑭᑳᐧᐃᔭ; ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᐧᐃᔮ-ᐸᒥᐢᑭᐱᐤ ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᑳ ᒧᔑᑖᐱᐤ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐋ ᓭᐧᐋᐱᒥᐢᑭᐱᐤ᙮ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᐋᓴ ᐊᐧᐊᐟ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᑭᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᐧᐋᑭ ᓈᐦᐤ ᔮᑭᐃᐢᑭᐱᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓈᓇᐋᐧᐃᑳᐢᑭᐱ᙮

ᑮᑲᐧᐃ ᑳ ᓭᐧᐋᐱᒥᐢ ᐧᐃᔭ ᐤᑭ ᒫᑯᐱᑎᐟ ᐧᐋᐢᐱᓯ-ᐧᐃᔮᓂᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐤᑭ ᒪᒫᐱᒣᓂᐟ; ᒥᔮᑐᔭᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐤᑭ ᓅᓭᓇᐃᐟ ᑲᔭ ᐤᑭ ᒪᒫᓇᐧᐊᐃᐟ᙮ ᐅᐢᑲᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐱᒧᑖᔭᓇ ᐤᑭ ᓈᑲᑕᐧᐋᐱᒥᐟ ᒣ ᐊᑲ ᐋᑯᐃᓯᔭᓇ᙮ ᐊᐧᐊᐟ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᑭᐢᑯᑕᒫᐢ ᒣ ᐋᔭᒥᔭᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᓈᐦᐤ ᓭᐧᐋᐱᒥᐢ ᒥᒣᐧᑕᐤ ᐤᑭ ᐅᒣᒥᐟ᙮ ᐋᔭᐱᐤ ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᐱᒥᐟ ᑭᑲᐧᐃ? ᐋᐋ! ᐋᔭᐱᐤ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᐱᒥᐟ ᔮᑎᐢ ᑭᔑᐧᐋᓯᐟ ᓃᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑖᐦᐠ ᒣ ᐧᑳᔭᐢᑯᑐᑕᒪᓐ ᐋᐱᐧᐊᐟ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭᑐᑎᐢ᙮

ᑮᑲᐧᐃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐧᐊᐟ ᐋᑎᐢ ᒣ ᐃᑐᑖᔭᓇ ᒣᐢᑯᑕᒪᐧᐋ-ᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓭᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐧᐊᐟ ᐋᓭᒥᐢ ᑳ ᑭᐧᐋᔭᓇ᙮ ᒣᐢᑭᓈᐢ ᒧᐢ ᒣ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐃᐃᐱᐧᐃᐟ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᔦᑳᐟ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᐧᐊᓂᑭᐢᑭᓯ ᐊᐧᐋᓇ ᑳ ᒥᐱᐢ ᑭᑲᐧᐃᔭ᙮

ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᐧᐊᐟ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓇᑐᐧᐃ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑫᒥᐤ ᐊᑕ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᑖᐱᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᐱᐧᐊ ᒣ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐱᒥᐢᑭᐱᐤ ᑯᒥ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᐟ; ᒥᑯ ᑭᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᐋ ᐊᑖᐱᐤ ᐋᒍᑕ᙮

ᑲᐢᑭᑕᐤ ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑲᐧᐃ ᓵ ᐱᒫᑭᐃᐢ? ᓇᒪᐟ᙮ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᓴᒥᐠ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑖᐠ ᓵ ᐋᑲ ᑭᐱᑭᐸᔨᐦ ᑭ ᔮᔮᐧᐃᓐ᙮

ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐦ ᒥᑯ ᐧᐋᔨᐱᐢᑭᐢ ᑭ ᐧᔫᓂᑭᐢᑭᔨᐟᑖᐠ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᒥᔑᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐧᐋᔨᐱᐢᑭᐢ ᒥᑯ ᐧᐊᓂᑭᐢᑭᔨᐤᑖᐠ ᓃᔭᑭᐦ ᐸ ᑭᐱᑭᐸᔨᐤ ᐋ ᔮᔮᔭᓐ᙮

ᓂᑖᔭ ᑭ ᒍᔑᐅᓐ ᓈᐢᐦ ᐋ ᔩᑭᐊᐟ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᓇᐢᑯᒍᔭᓐ ᐧᐃᔮᔑᐹᔨᒪᐟ ᒫᓇ ᑭᑲᐧᐃ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓈᓇᐋᐧᐃᑳᐢ? ᐋᐊ᙮

ᒪᑯᐢᑲ ᐃᔭᐧᐊᐦ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᑭᐧᑲᔨᐧᐋᓇᐤ ᐋ ᐅᒫᒪᐟ ᒫᐢᑭᔨᔭᓐ᙮

ᓇᒫ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑳ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒪᐤ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᒥᔨᐢ ᑭᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑭᐃᐢ? ᑭ ᑳ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓇᐱ ᐋᔭᒥᐊᐟ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ, ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᑖ ᒫᑲ "ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ, ᑖᐧᐸ ᐦᑭ ᒥᔦᑲᐧᐃᓐ᙮ ᑭ ᓈᓈᐢᑯᒥᑎᓇ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᔩᑭᐃᑎᓐ᙮" ᑭ ᐸ ᐋ ᐹᑖᐠ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᐃᑕᐟ? ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑭ ᐸ ᐹᑖᐠ. ᑲᔭ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐸ ᒥᔦᑕᒼ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 3.

ᐅᑳᐧᐃᒪᐤ ᐋ ᐋᓵᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

Ps. ciii. 13. "ᒍᔮᒪ ᐅᑳᐧᐃᒪᐤ ᐋ ᑭᑎᒫᒐᔨᒪᐟ ᐅᐟ

Ps. lxix. 30, 31. "ᓂ ᑳ ᒫᒥᑐᐧᒫᐣ ᑮᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᐟ ᐃᔑᓂᑲᓱᐧᐃᐣ; ᐋ ᓂᑲᑐᔾᐣ ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭᐢᑖᑭᒪᐤ ᐊᓈᓈᐢᑯᒍᔮᐣ᙮"

ᐋᐧᐋᔨᑖ ᑲᐟ ᒥᔮᔨᑕᒼ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᓵ ᑎᑯᐸᓇ ᒥᐢᑐᔖ ᑭ ᒥᔭᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ᙮

ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒪ, ᐋᑯ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑑᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐧᑳᐢᐱᓂᐢᑖᑰᐟ᙮”

ᐊᐧᐋᐣ ᒫᑲ ᓈᒋᓈᑯᓂᕽ ᑲᔭ ᐋᓴᒥᕽ? ᒋᑳᐧᐃ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᓭᒋᐃᕽ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᑖᓇᑕ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐅᐟ ᐋᐹᒋᑖᐧᐃᓂᑳᕽ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐊᓴᒥᕽ ᒋᑳᐧᐃ?

ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᐋ ᓇᑐᐧᐊᐅᔨᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᔨᐟ᙮ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᑕᐤ ᒥᒋᒥᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᒥᒋᓱᔭᐣ, ᑲᔭ ᑐᑲᐢᑕᐤ ᐅᐧᐊᓂᐃᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᑖᐟ ᐋᔪᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔨᕽ ᐋᐹᒋᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ᙮

ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᐣ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᐋᔨᒥᓂᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᓈᓇᑐ-ᐧᐋᔨᑕᑲ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐃᔨᑲᐃᕽ᙮ ᓲᑳ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᔫᑳᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓴᐧᐋᔨᒥᐠ᙮

ᓈᐸᑖᐠ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᒥᒋᒥᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐋᔪᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᓯᒋᔮᓯᐤ ᐋ ᒋᐢᒫᔨᑕᐠ ᒫ ᐊᑳ ᐧᐃ ᒥᒋᓱᔭᐣ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᒋ ᐋᔮᔭᐣ ᒫ ᐅᒋᔑᐧᐃᐅᐧᐃᓂᔭᐣ᙮

ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᐣ ᑖᑯᔑᐠ ᑳ ᓇᑐᐧᐊᐅᐠ ᒥᑐᐣ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐢᐠ ᓯᑲᒋᐤ ᓲᑳ ᐋ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᕽ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᔮᑎᐢ ᐃᑖᔨᒍᐟ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐊ ᐧᐃᔮᐢᑖᔨᑕᒪ ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᓯᒋᔮᓯᐟ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᕽ ᐋ ᑖᒋᐳᔭᐣ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒥᔪᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᐣ; ᒋᔭ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔭ ᒫᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔮᓯᐣ ᑳ ᑕᑯᔑᐠ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐱᑕᐱᐧᑖᓈᐤᒫ ᐅᒥᓗᐅᐧᐃᐣ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᐃᒪᐟ ᒋᑲᐧᐃᔭ᙮

ᔓᐧᐊᒡ ᓇᒪ ᓱᑳ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᑐᒑ ᐅᐦᑲᒡ ᐹᑐᒑᒡ ᐋᔅᐱᔑ ᔖᔦᐧᐃᑦ, ᐹᑐᔅ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᒥᒋᓱᒡ ᐋᑯᐃᔖᒃ ᑳ ᑐᑕᒃ ᒑ ᒋ ᑎᐹᒋᒧᐦᑖᑖᒃ᙮

ᐦᑳ ᒋ ᒑᐦᒋᐃᑯᔦᐧᐊ ᐋ ᑯᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᑳ ᒥᔦᐢ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ! ᐊᐧᐋᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑐᑖᐧᐋᑦ ᑯᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒑ ᒑᐦᒋᐃᐦᒋᔦᒡ? ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᓈᐦᒡ ᐋ ᒑᐦᒋᐃᐢ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒑᐧᑲᔦᐤ ᒋ ᒥᔦᒃ᙮ ᐧᐋᑎᓂᒑᒡ ᔖᔦᑖ ᐸᐦᒡ ᒋ ᒥᔦᒃ᙮ ᑖᓐ ᒋ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓯᒋᔖᓯ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᔦᑳᐢ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ! ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐋᑳ ᐋᔦᐦᑖᐧᐃᑦ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐱᑯᑕᒪᐢ ᒑᐧᑲᔦᐤ᙮

ᑖᐧᐹ ᐦᑳ ᒋ ᒑᐦᒋᐃᑯᐦᑎᑳ!

ᒥᔑᐤ ᒫ! ᐋᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᑖᓇ ᒋ ᐸ ᑎᓇ? ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐸ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᓇ᙮ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᐋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᓂᔦᐤ? ᐋᐋ᙮ ᒥᒑᑐᐧᐊᒡ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔕᒡ ᐋᑳ ᐧᐋᑖᐧᐃᒡ᙮ ᓇᒋ ᒋᐦᒑᔦᒪᐤ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔕ ᐋ ᒋ ᓂᐦᑕᐸᐧᐋᔦᒡ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᐋ ᒋ ᑲᐧᐊᑲᑖᔦᒡ᙮ ᒥᒑᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑕᐧᐃᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔦᒡ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᐧᑳᔦᑕᒥᔦᒡ᙮ ᒋᔭ ᑲᔭ ᒪᐤᑯᐦᑳ ᓇᒪ ᑲᑕ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐤ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᒥᑯ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᓂᐱᔦᒡ᙮

ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᓄᑐᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᒑ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔦᒪᑦ ᑯᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᐧᐃᔖᐦᑎᔦᒡ᙮ ᒋᔦᒋᓭᐹᔖᒡ ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᑕᐤ "ᐅ! ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔦᒪ ᓅᑖᐧᐃ ᒑ ᐃᔅᐱᑎᓇᐅᑦ᙮"

ᐋᑖ ᐋᑖᔦᒪᑦ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔦᒡ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ, ᐋᔭᐱᒡ ᒋ ᐸ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᓇ?

ᐊᐧᐋᓐ ᒫᑲ? ᑭᑲᔒᔭᓐ ᐧᐋᒋᒋᑯᓂᐱᔭᓐ? "ᓀᑖᐧᐃᓈᓐ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᐤ ᐋᑖᔭᓐ᙮" ᓇᒫ ᒋᓯᓐ? ᐋᐋ᙮

ᑖᐤ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᐤ, ᐧᐋᐢ ᑮᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᑲᔭ᙮ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᐋ ᓂᐱᐤ ᐧᐃ' ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ? ᓇᒪ᙮ ᓇᒪᓂᑖ᙮

ᒋ ᒫᐢᒋᐃᒃ ᐋ? ᐋᐋ᙮ ᑳ ᑐᑖᒃ ᐊᓐ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᒋ ᒫᐢᒋᐃᒃ ᑮᔖᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒋ ᐧᐊᓂᒋᐢᒋᓯᑐᑖᒃ ᒎᔅ ᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒥᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐸᐢᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐋᔮᓇ ᒋ ᒥᐱᒃ᙮ ᒋᐟᐃᑖᐱᒥᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐋᐢᑯ ᒑ ᓇᑐᐧᐃᒋᒪᐟ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᐤ᙮ ᒫᐢᒋᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑯᑖᐧᐃᔭ᙮ ᐋᐱᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ᙮

ᐊᑯ ᒫ! ᐧᐃ ᓇᑐ ᒋᐢᒋᓯᑕᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᒫᒥᐱᐣ. ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ᙮

ᓂᐢᑕᒻ᙮ 1. ᑯᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒑ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᐢᒋᓯᐤ᙮
2. ᑭᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᒑ ᓈᓇᐋᐧᐃᑳᐢᒋᓯᐤ᙮
3. ᒥᒋᐧᐋᐱᓯᐤ ᒑ ᐧᐃᒋᔭᓐ᙮
4. ᓂᐹᑲᓂᓯᐤ᙮

Acts xvii. 29. "ᑯᑐᔑᒥᒥᑯᓇᐤ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ᙮"

Ps. xxvii. 10. "ᐁᐦᐱ ᓀᑖᐧᐃ ᑲᔭ ᓂᑳᐧᐃ ᓇᑲᔑᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᑳ ᑎᐹᓯᒋᒑᐢ ᓂ ᑳ ᐅᑎᓂᐠ᙮"

1 Tim. ii. 3, 4. "ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᑯᓯᒥᓈᐤ᙮ ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᓇᑕᐧᐋ-ᓯᒫᐟ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᐃᓯᐧᐊ ᒑ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᓯᐠ ᑲᔭ ᒑ ᐊᑎ ᑭᒑᓯᑕᒥᓯᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᓯᐤ ᑎᐋᐧᐹᒪᑲᓂᓯᐠ᙮"

5. ᐃᐢᑯᑖᔨᐤ᙮
6. ᒑ ᐅᒋᔑᐧᐊᐅᐧᐃᓂᔭᐣ᙮
7. ᒥᒋᒥᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ᙮
8. ᔮᔮᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᐣ 4.

ᐃᔨᔨᐤ ᐅᑦ ᐋᒑᒃ ᐋ ᐊᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᔨᐠ᙮

Eccles. xii. 7. (ᓈᐱᐠ ᐃᔨᔨᐤ). ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᒑ ᐋᔨᐢ-ᒋᐧᐃᔨᐠ ᐧᐃᔭᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᐢᒋᐠ ᒑ ᒋᐧᐋᐃᐢᐸᔨᔨᐠ᙮ ᐅᑦᐊᒑᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᒋᐧᐋᓈᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑳ ᒥᔨᑯᑦ᙮

ᒥᔦᑯᐊᐧᐤ ᐋ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑎᐧᒪ? ᐊᐤ ᐋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐊᐋᑦ ᑲᔭ?

ᐋᐋ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᐅᐢᑲᓂᒧᐧᐊᐠ, ᐧᐃᔮᔨᒧᐧᐊᐠ, ᐅᒥᐦᑯᒧᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᔑᑳᒥᐧᐊᐠ? ᐋᐋ᙮ ᐧᐃᔮᒨ ᑲᔭ ᐊᑎᒼ ᒨᔮᒼ ᒋᔭ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔨᐠ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓂᔨᐤ᙮

ᑖᐣ ᐋ ᑕᑐᑳᑖᔭᐣ? ᓂᐡ᙮ ᑖᐣ ᐋ ᑕᑐᑳᑖᑦ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐊᑎᒼ? ᓇᐤ᙮ ᑯᐢᐱᑐᓂᐣ ᐋ? ᐋᐋ ᓂᔑᓇ᙮ ᐅᐢᐱᑐᓂᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐊᑎᒼ? ᓇᒪᐟ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐅᐢᐱᑐᓂᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑎᒥᐤ᙮ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᒦᐢᑯᐠ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒥᒑᑐᑳᑖᑦ᙮

ᒋ ᔦᐢᒋᔑᑮᔭᐣ᙮ ᐊᑎᒼ ᒥᑐᐣ ᐅᐱᐧᐋᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᒪᐢᐧᑲ

ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐋ ᐃᓯᓇᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᔦᐤ ᒋᔦ ᐋᓯᓈᐧᑲᓂᔨᒡ? ᓇᒪ'! ᒥᑐᓐ ᐅᐱᐧᐋᐧᐃᐤ ᑲᔦ᙮

ᐱᔦᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑖᐱᐦᑯᓐ ᐋ ᐃᓯᓇᐧᑲᒡ ᒋᔦᐧᐊᐧᐊ? ᓇᒪ! ᐅᐱᐧᐋᔦ. ᒋᑲᒧᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᓯᑳᒡ ᑲᔦ ᐅᑎᐧᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᐋᑖ ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᓂᓇᑳᑕᐤ ᒧᔦᒼ ᒋᔦ ᒥᑯ ᓈᐦᒡ ᐋᔨᒡ ᐃᓯᓈᐧᑲᓂᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᐦᑳᑕ ᑲᔦ ᐅᔨᑕ᙮ ᐋᔦᐱᒡ ᐧᐃᔦᐧᐃᐤ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐧᐋᔦᔨᐧᐃᐟ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐋᐦᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐋᒥᑫᑯᒥᐟ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐋᓯᑳᐧᐃᐟ᙮

ᐅᒌᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᔦᐧᐃᐤ ᐋ? ᐋᐋ᙮ ᐧᐃᔨᐹᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓂᑯᐧᑖᓯᐤ ᑖᑎᓂᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᐦᑳᑕ ᑲᔦ ᓂᓯᓂᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᑕᐧᑲᓇ ᒧᔦᒼ ᐧᐋᓵᓐᑖᑲᓈᐱᐦᑯᒡ ᐃᓯᓈᐧᑲᓂᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐃᓯᓈᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᔦᐤ ᒌᔦᔨᐤ ᐋᓯᓈᐧᑲᓂᔨᒡ᙮

ᐊᐧᐋᓐ ᑳ ᐧᐄᔦᑯᐧᐋᐟ ᐊᑎᐧᒪ, ᐊᑎᐧᑲ, ᐲᔦᓯᐧᐊ ᑲᔦ ᒪᓐᑐᓭ?

ᐊᐧᐋᓐ ᐋᐃᔨᑲᐋᐟ? ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᔮᑲᑕᐧᐋᔨᒫᐟ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᔮᔨᐧᐊ, ᑲᔦ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒡ ᒥᑯ ᐧᐋᔨᐱᒋᐢ ᐧᐊᓂᒋᐦᒋᓯᐟᑐᐧᐸᐤ᙮

ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᐋ ᓇᓈᐦᑯᒪᐤ ᐊᑎᒼ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ? ᓇᒪ! ᐊᑎᐧᒪᒡ, ᐊᑎᐧᑲᒡ, ᒪᐦᐧᑲᒡ, ᒋᓵᔮᐧᑲᒡ, ᐲᔦᓯᐧᐊᒡ ᑲᔦ ᒪᓐᑐᓭᒡ ᓇᒪ ᑲᐦᒋᑕᐧᐊᒡ ᒌ ᓇᓈᐦᑯᒫᒡ᙮ ᒌᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᒌᑲ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒡ? ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᓂᑕᐤ ᐋᔦᒥᒡ. ᐋ? ᓇᒫᔦᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᑲᐦᒋᑖᒡ ᒌ ᐧᐋᓯᐸᔨᑕᒡ ᑲᔦ ᒌ ᓂᓯᑐᑕᒡ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᒡ᙮ ᒌᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᒌ ᐅᒌᑲ ᒋ. ᑐᑕᒡ? ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᐋ

ᐋᑳ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᒡ ᐋᔑᓈᑯᓯᔨᒡ ᐃᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐅᒥᑐᓈᔨᐧᑭᑲᓂᔨᒡ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐅᑦ ᐋᒑᑯᔨᒡ᙮

ᑭᔭ ᒫᑲ ᓂᑦᐃᔨᔨᒪ! ᑯᑦᐋᒑᑯᓈ? ᐋᐊ᙮ ᑮᔭᒡ ᑖᐤ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒑᒃ ᐊᑳ ᓂᑖ ᒑ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑦ᙮ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒑᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᒥᑐᓈᔨᒪᑦ ᑮᔐᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᑮᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᔑᑖᑦ ᑮᔭᔨᐤ ᐱᑭᔭᐤ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᐤ ᑭᑦ ᐋᒑᐧᑲ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᓯᑭᔭᓯᓇ? ᑲᔦᐧᐹ᙮

ᐧᐋᐸᐢ, ᐊᑎᐧᒪ, ᒥᐢᑐᐢ, ᐊᑎᐧᑳ, ᐧᐃᐟ ᑳᑦ ᐅᔑᐋᑦ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒑᑯᐊᐤ ᒧᔦᒻ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᒑᑲ ᑭ ᒪᒥᑐᓇᔨᒫᒡ ᑲᔦ ᑮᔐᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮

ᓂ ᑲᐢᑭᑖᓇ ᐋ ᒑ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐋᒑᒃ? ᓇᒪ! ᓇᒪᐧᐋᓇ ᑲᐢᑭᑕᐤ ᒑ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ; ᒥᑯ ᑮᔐᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᑭ ᑭᐢᒑᔨᒥᒃ ᒑᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᔦᔑᐸᔨᑕᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᑦ ᐃᓄᒡ᙮ ᑖᓇ ᐋᔨᐧᐋᒃ ᒑᐢᑖᔨᑖᐧᑲᒡ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒑᒃ ᑲᔦ ᒫᑲ ᑭᔭᐤ? ᑭᑦ ᐋᒑᒃ ᑲᔦᐧᐸ, ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓈᐢᒡ ᐋᔨᐧᐋᒃ ᒑᐢᑎᒫᔨᑖᑯᓯᑦ᙮ ᒑᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐋᒡ? ᑭᔭᐤ ᑲᑕ ᓂᐱᒪᑲᓇ; ᑭᑦ ᐋᒑᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᓂᐱᐤ᙮ ᑭᔭᐤ ᐊᓯᐢᑭᒡ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐅᔑᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒑᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᑮᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᔩᔦᐧᐃᓇ᙮

ᐱᔩᓯᐤ, ᐊᑎᒻ, ᐊᒥᐢ, ᑮᔐᔦᒃ, ᒥᐢᑐᐢ ᑲᔦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᐧᐊᒡ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᒡ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᑭ ᒥᔑᐤ ᑭ ᓂᐱᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᑕᐧᐊᒡ, ᐧᐋᐢ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐸᔨᐧᐊᒡ᙮ ᐃᐃᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᔩᑎᐢ ᑭ ᓂᐱᒡ ᐧᐃᔩᔦᒡ ᐋᔦᐱᒡ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔨᐤ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒑᒃ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᓂᔪ ᒧᔦᒻ ᐅᐧᐊᒡ ᑯᑕᑲᒡ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᑭ᙮

ᐁᐃᔨᐤ ᓈᐱᐦ ᓇᐃᑳᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᔭᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᑖᔨᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐊᒑᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐊᐢᑭᐦ᙮ ᑭᐧᐋ ᓈᑕᔨᐧᐊ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮

ᐋᑕ ᐅᐢᑲᐦ ᐋᐃᔨᐧᐃᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔥ ᒑᔥ ᐅᐟᐊᒑᑯᒥᐤ᙮

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᓇᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᓈᐸᐤ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐦ ᐋᐃᑐᑕᑖᐟ ᒥᐢᑎᑯᐧᐋᑎᔑᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐋᑕ ᐧᐃᒫᑯᐟ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒫᑐᔨᐦ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔥ ᐋ ᐊᑳ ᐅᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑯᐸᓇ ᑭ ᐱᑐᔑᓂᔑᐤ᙮ ᑭ ᐋ ᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᐟ ᐊᒑᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒥᐢᑎᑯᐧᐊᑎᐦ? ᓇᒪ! ᒑᔥ ᑭ ᑭᐧᐋᓈᑕᔨᐧᐊ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᑳ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒪᐤ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᐟ ᐊᒑᑯᐃᔅ? ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᑳ ᑲᐧᑲᑭᒪᐤ ᒑ ᑎᔮᐟ ᑭᐟ ᐊᒑᐧᑲ ᐋ ᐃᑖᐟ ᓂᐱᒪᑲᒑ ᓂᔭᐤ? ᐁᔥ: "ᑭ ᓇᑐᑖᒪᑎᓐ ᒑ ᐅᑎᓇᐟ ᓂᐟ ᐊᒑᐠ ᒑ ᑖᐟ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔭᓐ ᐊᓯᐢᑭᐧᐃᒑ ᒥᓇ ᓂᔭᐤ᙮" ᔫᔥ ᒥᔅᑭᓯ ᑖ ᐊᓐ ᐋᐢᑎᑎᔭᓐ ᒑ ᐊᑳ ᓂᑖ ᔮᔨᐧᐃᐦ, ᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᐸᒑᐠ᙮ ᑭᔭᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒥᑐᓐ ᐱᑯᑎᐧᐃᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓯᐢᑭᐦ ᑲᑕ ᐃᔑᓈᐧᑲᓐ᙮ ᑭᐟ ᐊᒑᐠ ᒫᑲ ᔫᔥ ᑳᑭᐦ ᑲᑕ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᔮᔨᐧᐃᐋᑳᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 5.

ᒥᔦ ᐋᐣᑭᒑᐦ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐦ᙮

Ps. xci. 11. "(ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ)) ᑲᑕ ᐃᑕᓱᒪᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐋᓐᑭᓀᒪ ᒑ ᑲᓇᐧᐊᔨᒥᐢᑭᔨᐦ ᒥᑯ ᒑ ᐃᑎᐧᐊᓇ᙮"

ᒋ ᒋᐢᑳᔨᒪᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯ ᐋᐃᒌᐨ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐃᔦᐧᐃᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ, ᐧᐋᐦ ᐋᓖᑯᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᑎᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐹᔦᑯ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑰ? ᓇᒪ! ᒥᓖᑎᔨᐧᐊ ᐋᓐᒋᒐ ᐧᐃᔦᐢᑲᐢᑲᑯᐨ᙮ ᓖᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐋᓐᒋᒐ? ᐊᓖᑯᐧᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᒨᔦᓪ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐧᐋᒋᔑᐤ ᐋᐦᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᒋᔑᔨᐤ ᒋᔑᑲᐧᐃᐱᒋᐧᒪ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᒋᔑᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᐦᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᒋᔑᔨᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐧᐋᐦ ᐋᔨᐧᐋᒃ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᒋᐤ ᐋᔑᓈᑯᒋᔨᐤ ᒋᔑᑳᐧᐃᐱᒋᐧᒪ᙮ ᐋᓐᒋᒐᐤ ᒧᐢ ᐋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐧᐋᒋᔑᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᒌᐸ ᒥᔦ ᓂᑲᒧᐦᑐᐧᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ "ᐢᑳ ᒥᔦᐧᒋᐤ ᐋ! ᐢᑳ ᑳᓖᒋᐧᐋᔨᒋᒧᐧᐊ! ᐢᑳ ᒋᐢᑎᒋᐧᐊ! ᐊᒐᒍᔦ!" ᐃᑕᐧᒪᐤ᙮

ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᑎᐱᐢᑲᐤ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑰ, ᑲᔦ ᐋᓐᒋᒐᐤ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐃᔨᐢᑕᐧᐃᐧᐋᐤ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒧᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐋᑯᔨᐧᐋᐤ; ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᓂᐳᐧᐋᐤ; ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒫᑐᐧᐋᐤ, ᐧᐋᐦ ᒧᐢ ᒥᐧᔦᔨᑕᐧᒪᐤ᙮

ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᐤ ᐋᓐᒋᒐᐤ ᐊᑐᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔦᔨᑕᐧᒪᐤ᙮ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᐧᐋᓖᑲ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔦᔨᒧᓈᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᓐᒋᒐᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᔩᒋᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑲᔦ ᓈᓇᐃᑐᐧᐊᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᐅᑕᑯᓂᐧᐋᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋᔑᐸᔨᐧᐋᐤ ᐹᒌᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊ᙮ ᐅᑕ ᐋᐃᑖᔦᒃ ᐹᒋᑎᓭᐧᐊᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᓖ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᑎᔨᑕᐧᑳᐤ᙮ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᐋᑌᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᓐᒋᒐ ᐧᐄᔦᐢ ᓖ ᐃᐢᐱᔦᔨᐤ ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᑖᐧᐹᑖᑯ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᓱᒋᔨᐧᐋᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑲᐢᒋᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᓖ ᐊᑳ ᒋ ᐧᐄᔦᐢᑐᑖᑲᐧᐃᔦᒃ᙮

ᑭ ᐸ ᐋ ᒥ·ᔫᐳᑖᓇ ᐹ·ᔖᐸᒥᐦᐤ ᐋᓐᑭᓚᐤ ᑖᐱᐦᑳᐳᐤ? ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑭᓯᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑲᓂ·ᐃᐤ ᒫᓇ :—

"ᑭᐟ ᐋᓐᑭᓚᒪᐤ ᑖᐱᐦᑳᐤ ᓂ ᐹᑭᓇᑎ·ᑲᐤ,
ᓂ ·ᐋᐦᑲᐱᐦᑖ·ᑲᐤ ᒫᑲ ᓖ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᐳᒥᐤ᙮"

ᔫᐳᑕ ᑲ·ᑳᑭᒫᑲᓐ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᓖ ᐹᑭᑎᔕ·ᐋᐟ ᐋᓐᑭᓚ ᐋᐃᑖᔭᓐ; ·ᐋᓴ ᑖᐹ ·ᐃᔫᐦᐟ ᐃᐦᐱᐳ·ᐊᐤ ᐹᑐᔥ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯ·ᑖ·ᐊ᙮ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐋᐳ·ᐊ·ᑲᓐ ᐅᑖ·ᐃ·ᐊ·ᐊ᙮ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ ᓂᔑᐳ·ᐊ ᐅᑖ·ᐃ·ᐊ·ᐊ ᒧᔮᒼ ᑭᔭ·ᐊᐅ᙮ ᐋ·ᑭᓚᐤ ᐋᐳ·ᐊ·ᑲᓐ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᐟ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᔑᒪ ᑲᔭ ·ᐃᑭᒥᑯ ·ᐃᑭᐤ ᑭᑭᑭᔑᑯᐤ᙮ ᑭᔭ ᒫᑲ ᓂᔫᓇᐃᑐ·ᐊᐟ ᑯᑖ·ᐃ, ᒧᔫᒼ ᐋᓐᑭᓚᐤ ᐋᑎᐤ ᑭᑎᑎᓐ ᒧᔥ ᓂᔫᓇᐃᑐ·ᐋᐤ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅᑖ·ᐃ·ᐊ·ᐊ᙮

ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᑭ ᓖᐢᑭᐃᑯᓇ·ᐊᐤ ᐋᓐᑭᓚᐤ᙮ ᒋᑲ ᑭᐟ ᐃᑖᐳᒥᑯ-ᓇ·ᐊᐤ ᓇᓈᓐᑭᒼ ᓖ ᐊᑎ ᒥᔪ·ᑖᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓖᐠ ᓖ ᓇᑐ·ᐃᑭᒪ·ᑲᐤ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐤ᙮ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᔥ ᑳ ᒪᑭᑐᑖᐤ, ᑳᔥᓈᑖᐳ-ᑕᒥᐃᑯᐤ ᒫᑲ, ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᓯᑮᔭᓯ·ᐊᐤ ᐋᓐᑭᓚᐤ᙮

ᐃᐢᐱ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᔥ ᑳ ᓖᐢᑭᐋᐟ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᒥᔫ·ᑳᐳᑖᐤ, ᓈᐱᐤ ᒫᑲ, ᐋ·ᑳᑖᐟ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᓐᑭᓚ : "ᓇᑐ·ᐋᐸᒥᒫ ᐊᓐ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᔥ ᐅᐟ ᐊᓖᐠ, ᐅᑕ ᐹᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᒼ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐋᓐᑭᓚᐤ ᑎ·ᐋᐤ ᓈᑐ·ᐋᐸᒫᐤ᙮ ᐊᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᔥ ᐹᔑ·ᑳᐱᐟ, ᓖᐱᑭ-ᐸᐳᐳᐤ ᐅᔫᔭ·ᐃᓐ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐱᐟ᙮ ᑖᓐᑖ ᐋᑖᐳᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐊᓖᐠ? ᐋᓐᑭᓚᐤ ᑲᔭ·ᐹ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐤ ᐋᔑ·ᐃᔫᐳᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᑖ·ᐹ ᒫ·ᔫ-ᐳᒧᐟ ᐊᓐ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᔥ᙮ ᔖᔥ ᓇᒫ ᑭᐳ·ᐋ ᒧᔑᑕᐤ ᐋ

ᐋᑯᓯᑦ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᒧᔮᒼ ᐋᐦᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᐳᐠ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᐋᐧᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᑦ᙮ ᑭᑐᒋᑲᓂᐸᐤ ᑕᑯᓇᒼ ᑲᔭ ᓂᑲᒍᐦᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐧᐃᔭᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓇᐃᑳᑲᓂᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓯᐦᒋᐠ ᑲᑕ ᐃᔑᓈᐧᑲᓂᐸᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᐦᑯ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑕᒼ ᒥᓇ ᓘ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᑲᓂᐸᐠ᙮ ᐅ! ᐃᐃᐸᑐᐤ! ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᓘ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐅᑦᐋᓇᒋᓚᒪ ᓘ ᐹᒋ ᒋᐧᐋᑕᐋᐸᐠ ᒋᑦ ᐊᓘᑯᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᓂᐱᔮᐧᑲ?

ᑭᐦᑭᓄᐊᒫᓘᐧᐃᓐ 6.

ᒪᒋ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᐠ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

2 Pet. ii. 4. "ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓈᒋᐋᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᑳ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᒥᐸᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᒪᒋᐦᑯᑖᐠ ᒋ ᐃᔑ ᓂᒋ-ᐧᐋᐱᓇᐤ᙮"

ᓂᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒼ ᑖᐃᐢᐸ ᐅᐢᑲᐠ ᑳ ᑏᑦ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ? ᒧᐢ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐠ ᒋ ᑕᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒧᐢ ᑯᒋ ᑖᓇ ᒋ, ᒥᑯ ᒧᐢ ᑰᒋᐠ ᒋ ᑕᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᐅᐢᑲᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑕᐤ ᐱᓯᒼ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᒑᐢ ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᑕᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᐅᐢᑲᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑕᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᐠ, ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᒑᐢ ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᑕᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐋᐸᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐅᔑᐃᑯ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᐊᐧᐊᑯ ᒧᐢ ᑳ ᑏᑦ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐅᔑᑏᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓚᐧᑲᐸᐤ᙮ ᐧᐋᐢᑲᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᒋ ᐅᔑᐊᐤ᙮ ᑖᓇ ᑕᐤ ᑳ ᐅᔑᐋᑦ? ᓇᒪ ᒋ ᐊᒋᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᐠ ᐋᐤᐱᐢ

ᒥᓛᑎᐤ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᔦᔪᐧᐊᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᓛᑊ ᑯᑕᑲᐤ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᔮᒋᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᕆᔮᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᕆ ᒋᐦᑖᔦᔪᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐱᔑᒋᐊᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐊᐤ ᐋ ᑳ ᓇᐋᔦᒥᑯᐤ ᐋᔮᐱᐤ ᓛ ᑖᐤ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐨ ᔮᑎᐢ ᐅᔮᔦᐤ ᒋ ᐃᑖᔦᑖᑯᓯᐤ? ᓇᒪ! ᕆ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐧᐋᐱᓂᑯᐧᐊᐤ, ᓛ ᑖᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᔫᐢ ᓛ ᑲᐦᒋᑎᐱᐦᑳᔦᐤ᙮ ᐹᔭᑊ ᐅᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᔭᒋ ᐋᓐᑎᓚᐤ ᕈᑖᓇ (ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ)) ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓯᐤ, ᐊᐧᐊᑊ ᑖᐹᔦᒫᐨ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒪᒋᐋᓐᑎᓚ᙮ (ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ) ᑲᔭ ᒫᔭᑎᓯᐧᐋᑲᓐ ᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑕᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᑲᔭ᙮) ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᑖᐱ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐤ (ᕈᑖᓇ) ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑖᐧᐃᓯᐤ ᐅᐨ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐧᐋᑲᑕ ᕆᔮᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᑕᐤ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐅᑕ ᐋᐃᑕᐧᐊᑊ ᐹᐤᐃᑐᑕᐤ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐋᓛᐧᑲ ᐋ ᐧᐃᓛᑯᐨ᙮ ᒋᔮᓇᐤ ᓇᒪ ᒋ ᑲᐦᒋᑖᓈᓇᐤ ᓛ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᑊ ᒪᒋ ᕈᑖᓇ ᐋ ᐋᓛᑯᐧᐃᐨ᙮ ᔫᐢ ᐹᐸᒎᑕᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐨ ᐃᐃᔦᐧᐊ ᓛ ᐋᑳ ᐱᔑᒋᐋᔦᐤ ᕆᔮᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒥᐧᔮᔦᑕᒪ ᐋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᓂᐧᐃᔦᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔦᐧᐋ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔦᑕᒪ ᓛ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐨ᙮ ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐸ ᒫᔭᐧᐋᓛᔦᑕᒪ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒪᐤ ᐃᐃᔦᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑯᓯᔦᔦᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒫᑐᔦᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔦᐧᐋᑊ ᓈᐦᐤ ᓯᒌᔭᓯᐤ ᓛᐦᓚᔦᒫᐤ ᐃᐃᔦᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᐧᑳᔭᐦᑭᑖᔦᑖᑯᓯᔦᐤ, ᐋ ᒋᐦᓚᔦᒫᐨ ᓛ ᑖᔦᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᓛ ᐃᑖᐨ ᐋ ᒫᓚᔦᑖᑲᓂᔦᐤ᙮ ᓇᑖᐧᐋᔦᑕᒪ ᓈᐦᐤ ᒥᓛᐨ ᐃᐃᔦᐧᐊ ᒪᒋᐦᑯᑖᐤ ᓛ ᐃᐦᐱᔦᔦᐤ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋᔮᐧᐋᔦᑕᑊ ᐋ ᓯᒋᒥᑕᑊ ᓛ ᐋᑳ ᑖᐧᐸᑖᒪᑊ ᕆᔮᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓛ ᐋᑳ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐦᑖᒪᑊ᙮

ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑎᓐ ᐋᔅᐱᔅ ᓈᔅᐤ ᒫᔦᑎᓯᑦ ᓵᑖᓐ᙮ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᓯᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐊᐧᐋᓵ ᒥᐧᔦᐳᑕᒪ ᐃᔦ-ᑯᐧᐋᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ᙮ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᓈᔅᐤ ᑖᐱ ᓂᑕᐤ ᓇᑖᐳᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊ ᒫ ᓈᓂᑖᐳᐳᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒫ ᑲᒋᒍᐤ ᐋᐄᑎᐳᐤ᙮ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᒋᔅᑖᐳᒍ ᑲᔦ ᓱᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑖ ᐧᐃᔦ ᒫ ᐱᔑᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᓭ-ᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᓂᑕᐤ ᐅᑖᐳᑕᒪ, ᑲᔦ ᒫᒫᐳᑕᒪ ᐧᐃᓵ-ᐸᒫᐤ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔦᐳᑕᒥᐳᐤ᙮ ᓇᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᓱᑲ ᒋᑦᐃᑖᐳᒥᒃ ᒪᒋᒪᓇᑐ ᒫ ᓇᑐᐧᐃᒋᒪᑦ ᐋᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔦᓇ᙮ ᒋᔅᒫᐳᑕᒪ ᒥᔑᐤ ᒫᔦᑎᓯᔦᓇ ᒍᔦᒪ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒫᔅᒋᓈᔅ ᒫ ᑕᐧᐊᑦ ᐋᐃᑖᑦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓱᑲ ᐧᐋ ᑐᑖᔅ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐧᑳᔦᒃᑯᑐᑕᒪᓐ᙮ ᓈᔅᐤ ᒫᓯᐧᐋᓯᔦᓇ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐃᔦᐸᔅᐤ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᓇᔅᐱᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᒫᑐᑎᑲᐧᐃᔦᓇ ᐊᑳ ᓄᓵᒪ ᐧᐋᒋ ᑎᔦᓐ, “ᐋᑯᔅ ᓂ ᑳ ᐋᐃᑎᓐ,” ᐃᐳᔦᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᒪᒋ-ᒪᓂᑐᐤ ᒋᑦᐃᑦᐳᑖᑯᓯᓐ᙮ “ᓂ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᓐ,” ᐋ ᐃᑖᐳᒥᓱᔦᓐ ᐅᒋ ᒫᑖᑯᓯᔦᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑐᐧᐋᑦ ᐋᑎᒃ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᑐᑖᒃ ᐋ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐱᔑᒋᐃᒪᑦ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ? ᐋᐋ, ᐧᐋᓵ ᓈᔅᐤ ᐋᐳᐧᐋᒃ ᓱᑲᑎᓯᐤ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᑲᔦ ᒫᑲ ᒍᔅ ᒋ ᐹᐧᓭᐸᒥᒃ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ, ᐧᐋᓵ ᒥᓯᑖ ᐋᐃᑖᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓵᑖᓐ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᑲᔅᒋᑕᐤ ᒥᓯᑕ ᒫ ᐃᑖᑦ᙮ ᒐᐧᐹ ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᒥᒫᑎᐳᐧᐊ ᓵᑖᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᒪ ᐸᐹᒍᑎᓭᐧᐋᑦ ᒫ ᓇᑐ ᐹᐱᒥᑯᐧᐋᐳᐤ ᐋᐃᐳᐧᐊ ᑲᔦ ᒥᒫᐧᑕᐤ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐹᐧᓭᐸᒥᑯᓇᐧᐊᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ

ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᐹ·ᔖᐸᒥᑯᓇᐤ᙮ ·ᐋᐦᑳ ᐋᐃᑕᐤ ᐋᐃᑕ·ᐊᐠ ᒫ·ᑳᐤ ᐋ ᓂᐹᔦᐠ, ᑲᔦ ᒥ·ᑲᑕ ᐋᐃᑖᔦᐠ᙮ ᐊ·ᐊᐠ ᒫᑲ ᒫ ᐅᒫᑳ ᒫᐦᒋᐃᑕᐠ ᒫᑖᓐ᙮ ᓇᑐᑕᒪ·ᐊᑖ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ·ᐃᒋᐃᐢ ᒫᐦᒋᓈᐢ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑕᒻ᙮

ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐋᒋᔾ·ᐋᐠ ᑲᔦ·ᐹ ᓱᒫᔾᑖᑯᓯᐤ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒋᐟ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᐊ·ᐊᐠ ᒪ·ᐊᐤ ᓱᑲᑎᓯᐨ᙮ ᐊ·ᐋᓐ ᐊᓐᑕ ·ᐃ ᐹᒋ ·ᐃᔦᐦᑐᑖᐣ ᒫ·ᑳᐤ ᐋ ᐹᔦᑯᔦᓐ ᒋ ᐸ ᑯᐦᑖᒋᓐ, ᒥᑯ ·ᐋᐸᒪᐨ ᑯᑖ·ᐃ ᐋ ᐹᑖᐦᑕᒥᑖᐨ ᐊᑐᐤ ' ᑯᐦᑖᒋᓐ, ·ᐋᐢ ᓂᔦᒋᐤ ᒋ ᐸ ᒋᒋᓇᐤ; ᐋᑯ ᒧᔦᒻ ᐋᑖᔾᑳ·ᑲᐤ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᑯᑖ·ᐃᓇᐤ᙮ ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᔾᒥᑯᓇᐤ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐱᒫᔾᒥᑕᐠ ᒫᑖᓐ᙮ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᔦᓇ ᐃᑖᑲᓐ:—
"ᐅ! ᓅᑖ ᑳ ᒫᐦᒋᐃᑖᓐ, ᓂ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐᒻ, ᑲᓇ·ᐋᔾᒥ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᓇᐦᐱᑐ·ᐊᐠ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔦ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐃᐦᐸᔾᔦᓇ ᒪᒋᐦᑯᑖᐤ᙮

"ᒋᔦ ᓂ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐᒻ"
ᒋ ᑳ ᒋᐦᐱᓐᑕᒪ·ᐃᓐ ᒧᐢ
ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᒪᒋᑐᑕ·ᐃᐟ
ᐊᓐ ᓈᐦᐤ ᑳ ᒪᒋ·ᑖᐟ ᐋᒫᐠ᙮

ᒥᒋᓐ ᑲᑕ ·ᐃ ᒋᐦᒫᔾᑕ·ᒪᐤ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᐧᔕ ᐅᔦᔾ·ᐊ ᐱᐦᒋᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᔕ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐦᒋᓯᐤ ᔖᐢ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ·ᐃᑕᒫᐤ᙮

ᒪᒋ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᐠ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐊᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

1. ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐠ ᐧᐃᑭᐤ ᐋᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᐱᓯᒼ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐠ᙮
2. ᐋᓐᒋᓚᐠ ᑳ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᐠ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓂᑲᒍᐢᑐᐧᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᐅᑭᑭᐅᑭᒫᒥᐧᐊᐊ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮
3. ᐊᐧᐊ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᒍᐢ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᐟ, ᑭᔭ ᑲᔭ ᓂᔭ᙮
4. ᐹᔭᐧᑲᓄᐠ ᐃᔑᓇᒼ ᐋ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᔨᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᑭᔑᑳᔨᐠ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᑳ ᑐᑕᒪᐠ ᒥᑐᓐ ᑭᐢᑫᔨᑕᒼ᙮
5. ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᓂ ᒥᔨᐠ ᑳ ᒥᑭᔮᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᑫ ᐧᐃᔮᑕᒫᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᓂᐹᑲᓂᔨᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᓂᑭᔨᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᓂᑳᐧᓭ- ᓯᐋᑭᐃᔨᐠ᙮
6. ᒑᐧᐹ ᓯᑳ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑐᐧᐋ ᑫ ᒑᐧᐹᑐᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑫ ᑫᐢᑭᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒥᔪᑯᐧᐃᐟ᙮
7. ᒍᐢ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑖ ᑫ ᐧᑳᔭᐢᑯ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᓐ, ᑫ ᓈᓇᐃᑐᐧᐊᐧᑲᐤ ᓂ ᓂᑭᐃᐧᑲᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑫᐢᑯᑕᒫᑲᐧᐃᔮᐠ ᓯᑳ ᑫ ᐱᔑᑭᑕᒪᓐ ᐋ ᐃᔑᔭᒥᐟ ᓂ ᑭᐢᑯᑕᒫᑫᓯᒥᓈᓐ᙮
8. ᒫᔮᔨᑭᑫᔮᓐ ᑲᔭ ᑯᓯᑯᑫᔮᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᐋᔭᒥᔮᓐ ᓈᐢᑕᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᑲᓯᔮᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᐃᔑᑭᐢᐧᐋᔮᓐ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓂ ᑭᐢᑫᔨᑖᓐ ᒑᓇᑕ ᑫ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᔮᓐ᙮
9. ᐧᐋᐢ ᓈᐢᒑᐧᐹ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑕᒼ ᑫᒑᓐ ᐋᑲ ᐧᑳᔭᐢᐃᑎᔮᓐ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔨᑕᒼ ᑲᔭ ᑫ ᐧᐃᒋᒪᐠ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒪᒋᐢᑯᑖᐠ ᐊᑕ ᑫ ᒍᑯᐱᒑᑲᓂᐧᐃᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑫ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃᐠ, ᑳ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐠ᙮

10. ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᓂᑕᐤᓂᒑᐃᑌᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐧᐃᐃᑌᐧᑳᐠ ᑲᔭ
ᐊᓇᐠ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᐃᑌᐤ ᑳ ᒋᑕᐊᒫᐃᑌᐠ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐋ
ᐋᑯᑕ ᑲᔭ ᓛ ᐃᐢᐸᐃᑌᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐠ᙮

11. ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓄᒋ ᑐᒑᓇ ᐊᓇ ᓂ ᑳ ᑐᒑ
ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᐟᐃᑕᐃᑌᒑᑯᓯᓇ ᓛ ᐧᐃᑕᐱᒪᐨ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ
ᑲᔭ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᐠ ᑳ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᐠ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᐟ᙮

12. ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑳ ᑳᒑᓇ ᓂ ᒪᒋᐋᐃᑌᑎᐧᐃᓇ
ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᑳ ᐸᑰᐃᑌᒪᐤ ᐋ ᒋᓭᐧᐋᑎᓯᐟ᙮

13. ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑕᐤ, “ᐅ! ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᐋᐸᐃᑌᑕᒪᐧᐃ, ᐋᑯ
ᓛ ᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔫᓇ᙮”

14. ᓂᔭᐤ ᓚᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓯᐢᒋᐠ ᑲᑕ ᐃᔑᓈᐧᑲᓇ,
ᐋᑯ ᓛ ᐅᑎᓈᐟ ᓂᐟ ᐊᓛᐧᑲ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐠ ᓛ ᒐᐃᑌᐠ;
ᐊᑯ ᓛ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪᓇ ᓂᐢᒋᔑᑯᐠ ᐊᓇ ᐃᒑᐧᐃᓇ ᑳ
ᒥᐧᔫᔑᐠ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᓛᐧᐃᓇ 7.

ᐅ ᐊᐢᒋ ᐋ ᐋᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋ I.

Gen. i. 1-10.

Gen. i. 3. ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑌᐤ, “ᑲᑕ ᐧᐋᐢᑕᐤ,” ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᔫᐢᒑᐃᑌᐠ᙮

ᐅᑕ ᐅ ᐋᐃᒑᔮᐤ ᒎᔮᒪ ᐋ ᒥᔑᒋᑎᐤ ᑐᐧᐋᓇ ᐃᔑ-ᓈᐧᑲᓇ, ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᔫᔫᐠ; ᐋᐧᐊᐤ, “ᐊᐢᒋ,” ᐋᔑᓂᑳᑕᐠ᙮

ᓈᐢᒌᐧᐹ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᐤ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐠ ᐋᒌᐱᔭᒃ᙮ ᑭᔑᒃ ᓈᐦᐠ ᑳ ᒥᔦᐧᐃᓈᐧᑲᐠ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒑᓈᓈᐤ, ᑕᐸᔑᐦ ᒫᑲ ᐋᒌᐱᔭᒃ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᐱᔑᓂᓈᓇᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓂᒌᐧᐃᑭᐠ ᒪᐧᑲᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒦᑲ ᑯᓐ ᐋᐱᐠ᙮ ᒌᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒥᔦᑳᑯᓇᐤ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᒌᐨ ᑭᔑᑯᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐅᔑᐋᐨ ᐱᓯᐧᒪ ᒫ ᑭᑲᐢᒌᓇᒫᑕᒃ᙮ ᒥᔮᓄᒃ! ᒌᐧᐹ ᑭ ᑳ ᓇᓇᐢᑯᒧᒌᓇᐤ ᑳ ᓇᐋᔨᒥᑕᒃ ᒫ ᒌᔭᒃ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ ᑳ ᐃᐦᐱᔑ ᒥᔦᐧ-ᓈᐧᑲᓂᔨᐠ᙮

ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐠ ᑭ ᑕᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᐢᑳᑯᐨ ᐅᐨ ᐋᓐᑭᓀᒪ ᐅᐢᑲᐠ ᑳ ᑭᐢᑭᒌᐨ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ᙮ ᐅᑯᔨᓴ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᒌᔨᐧᐊ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒧᐦ ᑳᑭᐠ ᑭ ᒌᔨᐧᐊ ᒨᔭᒪ ᐧᐃᐟ᙮

ᑭᓴᐢ X ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᒑᐱᐢᑯᓐ ᐃᒌᔨᒑᑯᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐅᒌᐧᐃᔭ, ᐋ ᒥᔦᐧᒌᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᑭᐢᑎᓯᐠ᙮ ᐅᒌᐧᐃᒪᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᐤ ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᐧᐃᑭᐱᒫᑎᓯᒥᑐᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐦᐠ ᓵᑭᐃᑐᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᐅᒌᐧᐃᒪᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᐤ ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᔑᒌᐨ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ᙮

ᒑᓐᑕ ᑳ ᑎᒃ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᔑᒌᐨ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ? ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐤ᙮ ᓂᐦᑕᒪ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐢᒌᓂᒫᐤ, “ᐋᑯᐦ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐋᓭᔪᐤ” ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᔨᐤ, “ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐧᐋᓭᔭᔨᐠ᙮”

ᓇᒪ ᑕᐤ ᑯᑕᒃ ᐋᐧᐋᓐ ᒫ ᑭ ᐅᔑᒌᐨ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᐨ, ᒥᑯ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᐅᑭ ᐋᐸᒥᑕᐤ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᔑᒌᐨ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐋᔨᒥᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᔮᓭᔭᔨᐠ᙮ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᔦᑎᓂᔨᐠ ᑭ ᐅᔑᑕᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᑭᑭ

ᐚᐸᑖᓐ ᐋ ᔦᑎᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᒧᓱᑖᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐹᑖᓐ ᐊ ᐱᒧᐚᐢᑎᐠ᙮

ᒥᓇ᙮ ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐅᓱᑕᐤ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐠ ᒑ ᑕᐧᑲ-ᓂᔨᐠ, ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᐢᑲᐧᐃᓐ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐚᑭᐹᔨᐠ ᓂᐱ ᒑᒧᐧᐃᐠ᙮

ᒥᓇ᙮ ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᒥᐢᑕᒧᑖᐊᒼ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐃᑎᐦᑕᒃ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒑ ᔮᑲᐢᑭᓈᐹᐸᔨᔨᐠ, ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑭᑲᒥ (ᐧᐃᓂᐹᒃ) ᐋᓱᓂᑳᑖᐠ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᒑᑲᒧ ᑲᔭ ᒧᔅ ᐋᔮᑖᑲᒪᐸᔨᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᐧᑖᐠ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᓭ̇ ᒫᒪᑲᐊᓐ, ᐋᔭᐱᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐋᔨᐠ ᑭ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᐤ ᐋ ᑭ ᐃᑎᐦᑕᒃ ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᓄᐠ ᒑ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐠ᙮ ᓯᑲ ᔦᑎᐠ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᑭᐧᓭ̇ᐧᐋᔭᐊᓐ᙮

ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐅᓱᑕᐤ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ, ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑖᔭᒃ᙮ ᑖᐹ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑖᓈᓇᐤ ᐧᐃᓂᐹᑯᐠ (ᑭᑭᑲᒥᐠ) ᑲᔭ ᑖᐹ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑭᓈᓇᐤ᙮ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒪᐢᑲᐧᐃᐢ-ᑲᒥᑲᐤ, ᓯᑐᐧᐊᐢᑲᒥᑲᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐹᑯᐢᑲᒥᑲᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᓭ̇ᔅ ᓂᔭ̊ᔦ 5 ᒑᐧᑲᓇ ᐠᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᐅᓱᑖᑦ ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᓂᔅᑕᒼ᙮ 1. ᐋ ᐋᓵᔭᔨᐠ᙮
2. ᐋ ᔦᑎᓂᔨᐠ᙮
3. ᑲᐢᑲᐧᐃᓇᒃ᙮
4. ᑭᑭᑲᒥᔨᐤ᙮
5. ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ᙮

ᒍᑳ ᑭᑳᔮᑭᒫᑕᐤ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᔑᑖᐟ ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᔦᓈᑯᑖᐟ ᐊᐢᑭᕀᐤ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᒫᐧᐃᓐ 8.

Gen. i. 11-19.

ᐅ ᐊᐢᑭ ᐋ ᐋᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ II.

Ps. cxlvii. 4. "ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒼ ᐋᑕᔑᐦᐤ ᐋᓛᑯᓵ, ᑲᔦ ᐧᐃᔦᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᔑᓂᑳᓱᐦᐠ᙮"

ᐅᐢᑲᐠ ᑳ ᐅᔑᑖᐟ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᐢᑭᐦᐤ ᑖᐸ ᑭᐦᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᐦᐣ ᓛᐧᑳᐠᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ᙮ ᓈᐢᑎᐦᐠ ᑭ ᒍᓴᐧᐋᐦᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᔮᒥᐢ, ᐊᐢᑭᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᑭ ᐹᑭ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᓂᐦᐤ ᓛᐧᑳᐦᐤ: ᒥᐢᑎᐧᑲᐠ ᐹᐱᑐᐡ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐤ, ᒫᐢᑭᐢ, ᐋᐃᔮᑎᑯᐤ, ᐧᐋᑭᓈᑲᓇᐤ, ᐧᐋᐢᐧᑳᔮᑎᑊ, ᑲᔦ ᒥᓇᐃᑯᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᐤ ᒥᓛᐟ ᑯᑕᑲᐤ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᐦᐤ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᔑᑖᐧᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᓃᐲᐧᐃᐠ᙮ ᒥᓛᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒥᐢᑎᐧᑲᐤ ᐋ ᒥᓂᓭᐧᐃᐤ ᒎᔮᒼ ᓭᒥᓈᑎᑊ᙮ ᐋ ᒥᑭᓈᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐊᐢᑭᐤ ᐅᑭ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᐧᓇ ᐸᑖᐤ, ᐅᑎᓯᑳᓇᐤ, ᐋᐦᑭᒥᓇᐤ, ᐸᐧᑳᔑᑲᓇᐤ, ᐋᔦᒥᓇᐤ, ᐧᐃᑲᐢ, ᐧᐋᐱᔦᒥᓇᐤ (ᐅᐢᐧᑳᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐤ) ᒥᓂᓵ ᑲᔦ ᒥᓛᐟ ᐋᐦᐤ ᓛᐧᑲᓐ᙮ ᑯᑕᑲ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋ ᒫᒥᔦ-ᒫᑯᐤ ᒎᔮᒼ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐱᑯᓂᐦᐤ ᒥᓂᓵ᙮ ᑖᐧᐸ ᒥᔦᑳᓛᐤ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐃᓴᐱᐢ ᒥᓛᐟ ᓇᓈᑯ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓈᐧᑲᓂᐦᐤ ᑭ

ᐅᔑᒌᐢ ᒫᐧᑌᐦᐅ ᐊᐢᑭᐤ ᐋ ᐅᑭ ᐹᑭᓂᒌᐧᐃᑭᓂᐦᐤ; ᐸᐢᐤ ᐋ ᑭᐢᒌᐸᑎᓂᐦᐤ, ᐸᐢᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃᑲᓂᐦᐤ, ᑯᒐᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᒥᔦᓈᐧᑲᓂᐦᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐊ ᒥᔦᒫᐧᑲᓂᐦᐤ, ᒫ ᐅᑭ ᒥᐧᔫᐦᒐᐤ, ᐋ ᐃᑖᐦᒥᒐᑲ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓂᔫᐦᐅ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋᒫᒐᓇ ᐊᐢᑭᐤ ᐧᐋᑭ ᓂᒌᐧᐃᑭ᙮

ᓂᔕᒫ᙮ 1. ᒥᐢᑎᐧᑳᐤ᙮
2. ᒫᐧᑳᓐ ᐋ ᒥᑭᓈᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮
3. ᐸᐧᑳᔑᑲᓇᐤ᙮
4. ᒪᐢᑯᔑᐧᐊ᙮
5. ᐋ ᐧᐋᐱᑯᓂᐦᐤ᙮

ᓈᐢᒌᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒥᔦᓈᐧᑲᓂᐦᐅ ᑮᔓᒪᓂᑐ ᐃᐢᐱ ᑳᔕᑭᒌᐢ ᐊᐢᑭᐦᐅ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᒪᐢᑲᔑᐧᐃᐦᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᒥᐢᑎᑯᐢᑳᐦᐤ, ᒥᔪ ᑮᔓᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔦ ᐋᓇᑭᓚᐤ ᑭ ᒐᐧᐊᐤ ᒫ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒐᐤ ᐆᔫᐦᐅ ᒥᔦ ᐊᐢᑭᐦᐅ᙮

ᒫᐤ ᑮᔓᒪᓂᑐ ᑭᔑᑲᐧᐃ ᐱᓯᐧᒪ ᑳ ᐸᑭᒥᓈᐢ ᑭᔑᑯᐤ᙮ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓫᒪᐅ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᑭᔑᑲᐧᐊ ᒫ ᑭᑳᐢᒐᓇᒥᐦᐤ ᐅᒐ ᒥᓯᒌᐢᑲᒥᐤ᙮ ᑎᐱᐢᑲᐧᐃ ᐱᓯᐧᒪ ᑭ ᐅᔑᐊᐅ ᒐᐱᐢᑳᐦᐤ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐢᒐᓇᒥᐦᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᒌᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒥᒫᑐᐧᐊᐅ ᐊᒫᑯᓴ ᐊᓯᐤ ᒫ ᔭᑯᓯᐦᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂᒐ ᑯᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒐᓇᐧᐊᐅ ᐊᑎᑐ ᐋ ᐧᐋᓯᒋᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᓐ ᐃᐡᐱᐡ ᑭᔑᑳᐧᐃᐱᓯᒻ᙮ ᒐᐧᐹ ᓈᐢᒌᐧᐹ ᒥᔑᑭᑎᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐢᑳ ᐋᐱᔑᐡᔑᐧᐋ! ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐤ, ᐋᐡᐱᐡ ᓈᐢᐤ ᔫᐧᐃᓈᑯᓯᐢ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᑭ ᐸᑭᔑᓇ ᐧᐋᐢ ᑮᔓᒪᓂᑐ ᒐᑯᓇᐤ᙮

ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ ᑐᑕᒼ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᐧᑳᓄᐸᔨᔨᐠ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ
ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᒋ ᑎᐸᐢᑳᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑭᔑᑳᐠ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑭᓯᓇᐧᐊᐤ
ᐋᑎᐃᑲᓂᐧᐃᐠ ᓂᑲᒍᓂᐠ?

ᐱᓯᐧᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑕᔨᒪᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᒦᑯᓭ
ᒍᐢ ᑳ ᑭᑳᐢᑖᓇᒥᔨᐠ ᐅᑕ ᑭᐟᐊᐢᑭᓈᐠ᙮

ᓇᒪ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᓯᓱ ᑎᐸᐢᑲᐧᐃᐱᓯᒼ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᐟ
ᑭᔑᑲᐧᐃᐱᓯᒼ᙮ ᐧᐋᔭ ᑐᑕᒼ ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᑳᐢᑖᔮᐠ ᑖᐱᐢᑳᐠ
ᑳ ᑭ ᐄᐢᑕᐧᐃᓈᓂᐧᐃᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᔦᐧᑳᒍᓈᓂᐧᐃᐠ᙮

ᐊᐧᐋᓇ ᐸ̇ ᑭ ᐊᑭᒪᐤ ᐊᒦᑯᓭ? ᓇᒪᐧᐋᓇ ᒥᑯ ᑭᓭ̇-
ᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑭᐢᑳᔨᒪᐤ ᐋᔑᓂᑳᓱᔨᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑕᔑᔨᐠ᙮
ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᐱᓯᒼ ᑲᔭ ᐊᒦᑯᓭᐠ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᑕᐤ: ᐧᐋᔭ ᑖᓇ
ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓱᑳᑎᓯᐧᑳ ᐋᑯ! ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓇᓈᑲᑕᐧᐋᔨᒪᐤ
ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐱᔮᓯᐢᓭ ᐋᑕ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋ ᐋᐱᔑᐢᔑᔨᐠ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔭᐊᐤ
ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓭ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᑖᐧᐃᓐ 9.

ᐅ ᐊᐢᑭ ᐊ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ III.

Ps. cxlvii. 9. (ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ) ᒥᔫ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᔭ ᐅᒥᒥ-
ᒥᔨᐧᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᑳᑲᑭᔐᓭ ᑳ ᑭᑐᔨᐠ᙮”

ᓈᐢᐤ ᒥᑳᐟ ᑳᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᑭ ᐅᔑᑕᐤ ᑭᓭ̇ᒪᓂᑐ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ
ᐅᑭ ᐋᔮᑭᒪᑲᓂᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᑳᒃ ᑳ ᐧᐊᐅᔑᐋᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐋ

ᐋ̈ᔭᑭᔪ̇ᐠ᙮ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐤ, ᓈᐦᐠ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᒥᒑᑎᔪᐠ ᓇᒫᐡ ᓂᐱᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋᔭᐠ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᓐᑭ᙮ ᐧᐋ̈ᓴ ᑭ ᒥᒑᑎᔪᐧᐊ ᒑ ᑭ ᐊᑭᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᔪᐠ᙮

ᐸᐦᐠ ᑭ ᐃᔮᐱᔑᔑᔑᐧᐊᐠ, ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐦᐠ ᑭ ᒥᔑᑭᑎᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᔭᐧᐊᐠ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑲ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᒥᔑᑭᑎᐤ? ᐋ̈ᔭᐱᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑕᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᐦᑖᐸᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᐊᑎᑐ ᐋ ᑭᓄᓯᐠ ᐋᔭ-ᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑲ ᐋᐦᐧᑳᐠ᙮ ᑕᑭᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᓇᒪᓴᐠ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐅᓯᑎᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑭ ᐧᐃᔮᐦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐠ᙮

ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒦᓐ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᔪᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐅᔑᐊᐤ ᐋ ᐸᐹ-ᒥᔮᔪᐠ ᐊᑎᑐ ᐋ ᒥᔦᐧᐃᓈᑯᓯᔪᐠ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓇᒫᓴ, ᐊᐧᐊᐧᑲᓀᐠ ᐱᔮᔑᓴᐠ᙮ ᐊᐧᐊᐧᑲᓀᐠ ᐋᑯᓯᐠ ᒥᐦᑎᑯᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓈᑲᒧᐠ᙮ ᐅᑖᐧᑲᓂᐧᐊᐠ ᐱᔮᔑᓴᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᔦᓈᐧᑲ-ᓂᔪᐧᐊ ᐆᐲᐧᐃᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮

ᐱᐱᒐᐤ ᒥᐧᑳᔪᐧᐊ, ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᐅᓵᐧᐋᔪᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐱᑭᐢ-ᑲᓈᔪᐧᐊ᙮

ᐧᐋᔦ ᓈᑖ ᓈᐦᑖᐦᐹ ᒥᔦᔑᔑᐧᐊᐠ ᐱᔮᔑᓴᐠ, ᐧᐋᐧᐊᓵ ᑲᐦᑭᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒧᐠ᙮ ᓂ ᑭ ᐹᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᑲᐦᑭᐅᐟ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒧᐟ ᐱᔮᔑᐢ ᐊᑳᒥᑭᑭᑲᒥᐠ᙮ ᒑᐱᐦᑳᔪᐠ ᑳ ᐳᓂᐧᐋᑕᒥᔪᐠ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐱᔮᔑᓴ ᐋᐧᑳ ᐋ̈ᔭᐱᐠ ᑭᑐᐟ ᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᐱᔮᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᓂᐲᐠ ᒫᓇ ᑕᐧᐊᐠ, ᓂᐢ ᐅᐟ, ᔑᔑᐸ ᒫᑲ, ᐧᐋᐱᓯᐤ ᑲᔭ᙮

ᐸᐦᐠ ᐱᔮᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᓈᐦᐠ ᒥᔑᑭᑎᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᐹᔭᐠ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐠ ᐊᑎᑐ ᑭ ᑭᓄᑳᐸᐧᐃᐤ ᐊᐦᑳᐸᐧᐃᔪᐠ ᐃᐃᔪᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ

ᑭ ᐱᒥᔦᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐦ ᒥᔮᑭᐱᑖᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᐃᐡᐱᐡ ᐊᑎᒃ ᐋᐢᐱᔑᐱᑖᐟ᙮ ᒥᑭᓯᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᓱᑭᓯᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᐃᐢᐱᑯᑭᒃ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᓇᒪ ᑭᐸᐧᐋ ᓄᑯᓯᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᑭᐢᑳᔭᐧᐋᐱᐢᑳᐸᐠ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐧᐋᔑᑖᐟ ᐅᑭᐢᑐᓇ᙮

ᐋᑕᔑᐠ ᐱᔮᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐅᒥᒥᐤ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᓵᑲᒫᑖᐸᑖᑯᓯᐟ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᑭ ᓂᑯᒧ, ᒧᐡ ᐹᔦᑯ, ᑲᔦ ᒨᔦᒪ ᐊ ᐧᐃᔮᐢᐧᑖᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᓇ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒫᓭᒫᐸᑕᐠ ᐃᐧᑖᑲᓱ᙮

ᐧᐋᐦ ᒥᒪᑎᐧᐊᐠ ᐱᔮᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑕᓇ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐠ᙮ ᑭᔦ ᑭ ᑭᐢᒫᐸᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᒫᐟ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᐋᑲ ᐧᐋᑭ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ, ᐅᑕ᙮

ᒥᓇ ᐋᐸᐠ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᑭ ᐃᔮᑭᐠ ᐊᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇᐠ ᒫᓇᑐᓭᐠ᙮ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ ᒫ ᐅᑭ ᒧᐢᑭᐸᐠ᙮ ᓇᓈᑲᐤ ᐃᐸᐢᑎᑎᐧᐊᐠ ᒪᓇᑐᓭᐠ᙮

ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᐸᐹᒥᔾᐧᐊᐠ ᒨᔦᒪ ᐋᒧ, ᑲᔦ ᐧᑲᐧᑳᐱᓯᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᓯᑭᒪᐤ᙮ ᐅᑦ ᑳ ᒥᔦᓈᑯᔑᐠ ᑳ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᐠ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐧᐋᑎᓄᒃ ᐋᒧ ᒫᐧᑲᐸᐤ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᓭᑳᒫᐟ᙮ ᐧᑳᐧᑳᐱᓯᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐋᐦ ᐢᑲ ᒥᔐᐧᐃᓈᐧᑲᓂᐸᐧᐊ ᐅᑕᐧᑲᓇ᙮ ᒥᑐᓇ ᐅᐱᐧᐊᐧᐃᔑᐸᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᐧᐋᐦ ᐃᐋᐱᓵᔑᐸᐧᐊ ᒫ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑳᑲᓂᐧᐃᐸᐠ᙮

ᐅᐢᑲᐠ ᑳ ᐅᔑᐋᐟ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒪᓇᑐᐡ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑭ ᒥᔐᔑᔑᐸᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐃᔮᐢᑖᐸᑖᑯᓯᐸᐧᐊ᙮ ᒥᓇ, ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᓇᐠ ᐊᑎᐧᑲᐠ, ᐊᒥᐢᐧᑲᐠ, ᐧᐋᐸᓭᐠ, ᐊᑎᐧᒪᐠ ᑳ ᐃᑖᐸᑖᑯᓯᐠ ᑭ ᐅᔑᐊᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐋᔦᒥᐤ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᐹᑭ ᓇᓄᑯᓯᐠ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ ᐅᑭ᙮ ᐅᐧᐊᐠ

ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ ᐱᒍᑕ·ᐊᐠ, ᒑᑳᐟ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᓇᓈ·ᐋᑲᑕ·ᐊᐠ᙮ ᑭᔭ ᑲᔭ ᒥᒑᐟ ᑭ ᑭᐢᒑᐦᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑎᐠ, ᐅ·ᐊᐠ ᐃᔑ ᐊ·ᐋᓐᑭ "ᒫᔭᒐᑯᐢᐠ, ᒥᐢᑐᐢᐠ, ᐣᑭ·ᑲᐠ, ᐱᔑ·ᐊᐠ, ᓈᑐ·ᐋᐦᒫᑲᓇᐠ, ᓯᑯᐢᐠ, ᑳᒃ, ᐊᓂᑯᒑᐢᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᑳ ᑲᐢᑭᑐᐠ ᐋ ·ᑳᐢ·ᑳᐢᑯᑭᐠ, ᑲᔭ ·ᐋᐸᐢᐠ ᔑᐹᔭᑭᐢᑎᑯᐠ ᑳ ᑖᐠ, ᑲᔭ ·ᐋᐸᐢ·ᑲᐠ ᒥᐢᑲᒦᐠ ᑳ ᑖᐠ, ᐊᓯᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑎ·ᑲᐠ ᑳ ᒥᔦ-ᔑᔑᐦᐠ ᐅᑖᐢ·ᑲᓂ·ᐊ·ᐊ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᐤ ᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐋ·ᑳᑎᓯᐟ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᒑᐟ ᑰᑕᑲᐠ ᐋᑳ ·ᐋᑭ ·ᐃᐦᐠ'᙮

ᐃᓕᐹᓐᐟ (ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᑭᓐ·ᐋᐦᐠ ᐅᐢᑯᐟ) ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᒫᔑᑭᑎᒃ᙮ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᐤ ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᔫᑭᓯᐟ, ᐊᑎᒼ ᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᐦ·ᐹᑲᐤ, ᐋᑎᒃ ᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᒥᔦ·ᐃᓈᑯᓯᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᒫᔭᒐᑯᐢ ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᔦᐢᐱᓯᐟ᙮ ᐅᒥᒥᐤ ·ᐃ' ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ᒪ·ᐊᐠ ᔦᐢᐱᓯᐟ ᐋᑕᔑᐡ ᐱᔮᓯ·ᐊᐠ᙮

ᓈᐢᐠ ᑭ ᒥᒑᑐᐊᐤ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐅ·ᐊᐠ ᐃᔑ ᐊ·ᐋᓐᑭ, ᓵᐢ ᑳ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑖᓐ᙮ ᓇᒪ·ᐋᐠ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐅᑭ ᐊ·ᑳ-ᑎᓯ·ᐊᐠ ᐅᐢᑲᐠ᙮

ᓵᐢ ᓇ·ᐊᐦᐠ ᐊ·ᐋᓐᑭ ᑭᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑎᓐ᙮

ᓂᐢᑕᒼ᙮ 1. ᓇᒫᐢᐠ᙮
2. ᐱᔮᓯ·ᐊᐠ᙮
3. ᒪᓐᑐᐢᐠ ᑲᔭ᙮
4. ᑳ ᐊᔦ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᐠ ᐊ·ᐋᓐᑭ᙮

ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐅ·ᐊᐠ ᓇ·ᐊᐦᐠ ᐊ·ᐋᓐᑭ ·ᐃᔭ·ᐃ·ᐊᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ ᐅᐟ ᐊᒫᑯ·ᐊᐠ ᒎᔭᒼ ᐃᐦᐦᐤ; ᐋᑕ ᑲᔭ·ᐹ

ᐋᔦᒋᐧᐊᐡ ᑲᔦ ᔮᔦᐧᐊᐡ᙮ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐋᓯᑯᒼ ᑭᓯᑲᐧᐊ ᐊᓴᒥᑯᐧᐊᐡ ᑲᔦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᒥᑫᑳᑯᐧᐊᐡ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔦᐱᐡ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᐅᐟ ᐊᑳᑯᐧᐊᐡ ᒨᔦᒼ ᐃᐳᐳᐤ (ᐊᐧᐊᐦ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᒋ ᓇᐋᐳᒥᑲᐧᐃᔦᐦ ᑳ ᓇᐸᐧᐊᑲᐡ ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᒨᐧᐊᑲᐡ᙮)

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᑳᐧᐃᓐ 10.

ᐋᑖᒼ ᑲᔦ ᐃᐺ ᐊ ᐋᔦᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐊ᙮

Gen. i. 31. "ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐸᑕᒼ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳᐧᔦᐳᐤ ᑳ ᐅᓯᑖᐟ, ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔦᓯᐳᐧᐊ᙮"

ᐊᓄᐦ ᐊᓂᔦᐳᐤ ᒫᐡ ᑳ ᐅᓯᑖᐟ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᑳ ᐋᔦᒧᑖᒪᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᐱᓯᐢ ᐊᓯᐢᒋᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᐸᐤ ᐧᐄᔦᐳᐤ ᑳ ᐅᓯᑖᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᔮᔦᑐᑕᐦ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐋᐟᐊᑳᑯᒥᐋᐟ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᑲᐢᒋᑖᐟ ᐃᐳᐳᐤ ᑳ ᒫᒥᑐᓇᐳᒫᐟ ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᒋᐢᑳᐳᒫᐟ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮

ᓇᒪ ᒋᐳᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᓂᐢᑕᒼ ᐃᐳᐳᐤ ᐋᑖᒼ᙮ ᒋ ᒥᑫᐧᑐᐤ ᒨᔦᒼ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ, ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᔮᒋᐊᐤ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮

ᐊᓇᑕ ᓈᐡ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔦᓯᐳᐡ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐡ ᑳ ᒥᑳᑎᐳ ᒥᐢᑎᐧᑲ ᐋ ᒥᓂᓯᐧᐃᐳᐡ ᒋ ᑎᐳᑯ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐄᑎᓇ ᓈᐢᑕᒫᑲ ᐹᐢᑏᐢ ᒋ ᐃᓯᓂᑲᑐᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᔮᐟ ᐋᑖᒪ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᐧᐋᐱᐧᐊ ᒑᓴ ᑳ ᐅᔑᐋᑯᐸᓇ, ᑲᔭ, "ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑕᑎᐱᐤ ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑕᐧᐊᐤ," ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ᙮ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᓇᒪᔅᐤ, ᒫᓇᑐᓴᐤ, ᐱᔮᓯᐧᐊᐤ, ᐊᐧᐋᑳᓇᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐱᒫᑲᓂᓴᐤ ᑭ ᒥᐱᑎᓐ᙮" "ᑭᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᑎᐹᐱ-ᒫᐧᐊᐤ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓂᔅᑕᒻ ᐃᔨᔨᐤ ᑳ ᑎᐹᔨᑕᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᔅᑭᐤ ᐋᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ᙮

ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐃᑕᐤ ᐋᑖᒻ, "ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᑭᓇ ᐅᐦ ᒥᓂᓴ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᐤ ᓈᑖᐧᐃᑭᐤ ᐅᑖ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᐤ," ᐋᔮᐱᐤ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᓇᐋᔨᒪᐤ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐃᑕᐤ ᒫ ᒫᒥᔦᑲᒥᔨᐤ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᔨᐤ᙮ (2 ᑌᓵᓗᓂᔭᓇ 3. 10.)

ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᑕᒫᑊ, ᐃᐃᔨᑐᑊ! ᐋᓴᐱᓴ ᑭ ᒥᔦᑯᐧᐋᐟ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑖᒻ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᒑᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᒫ ᐅᑐᒐᒥᒫᐟ ᐋᑖᒻ᙮ ᒐᐸ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᐋᔭᔫᐧᐊᐤ ᐱᔮᓯᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓇᐤ ᑯᑕᑲᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᔦᑭ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑳᔨᐟ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ ᐅᔑᐋᐟ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᐧᐊ ᒫ ᐧᐃᑭᒥᑯᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᐋᑖᒪ ᓈᔅᐤ ᓯᑲ ᒫ ᓂᐹᔨᐤ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᓂᐹᔨ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᐧᒪᐤ ᐹᔭᑊ ᐋᑖᒪ ᐅᔅᐱᒫᑲᔨᐧᐊ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᑊ ᑳ ᐋᐸᑭᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐅᔑᐋᐟ᙮ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᐱᔮᑯᐟ ᐋᑖᒻ ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ᙮ ᑭ ᑭᔅᒫᔨᑕᒻ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐃᔭ ᐧᐃᔮᓯᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐅᔅᑲᓂᐤ ᐋ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐅᔑᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ᙮ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐸ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒑᑭᐋᐤ᙮ ᐃᓓ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᐋᑯ! ᑳ ᐹᑕᒫᑊ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐅᔑᑖᐟ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓈᐢᒃ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᐧᐊ, ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐋᔮᑭᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᐣᑭ ᒥᑐᓐ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᒍᐧᐋᒃ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᑭᔒᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑕᐧᑲᓐ ᐋᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᒥᓴᒫᔑᑕᒍᐧᐃᓐ ᑲᔦ ᒪᑭᐧᒌᐧᐃᓐ᙮

ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᓂᑲᐧᒌᓱ (6) ᑕᑐ ᑭᔑᑲᐧᐊ ᑭ ᑕᐤ ᑳ ᐅᔑᒌᐟ ᐊᐢᑭᔦ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᑳᐢᑭᒌᐟ ᑭ ᐋᐧᔫᔑᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᒥᓇ ᒌᐧᑳᔑᐤ ᐅᑭ ᐅᔑᑕᐤ᙮

ᐋᐣᑭᓚᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᐸᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᐅᔮᔑᐤ ᒥᔦ ᐊᐢᑭᔑᐤ ᑳ ᐅᔑᒌᔑᒃ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᓯᑮᔮᓯᒃ ᒫᑲ ᓱᑲ ᑭ ᓂᑲᒧᐢᑐᐧᐊᐧᐋᒃ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐋ ᑭᑳᔮᑭᒫᒃ᙮

ᑭᔕᐢ X, ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᔕ, ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᑕᒪ, ᐧᐋᔕ ᑭ ᔖᑭᐊᐤ ᐋᑕᒪ ᑲᔦ ᐃᐸ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐃ ᑖᓇᑖ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑳᔑᑕᒫᓐ ᐅ ᐊᐢᑭ ᑳ ᐋᔮᒍᑕᒫᓐ? ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᐧᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒫ! ᐧᐃ ᐊᑭᑕᑕᐤ ᑕᑐ ᒌᐧᑳᔑᐤ ᑳ ᐅᔑᒌᐟ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ᙮

1. ᐋ ᐧᐋᔖᔮᒃ᙮
2. ᐋ ᔦᑎᒃ᙮
3. ᑲᐢᑲᐧᐃᓇᒃ (ᐧᐊᐢᑯ)᙮
4. ᑭᑭᑲᒥ (ᐧᐃᓂᐹᒃ)᙮
5. ᐋ ᐊᐢᑭᐧᐃᒃ ᑲᔦ ᐊᓐ ᒌᐧᑲᓇᐃ ᐊᐢᑭᒃ ᑳ ᐅᑭ ᐹᑭ ᓂᒌᐧᐃᑭᒃ᙮
7. ᐱᓯᐧᒪᒃ ᑲᔦ ᐊᒌᑯᓴᒃ᙮
8. ᐋᓇᒃ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒃ ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐋᔮᑭᒃ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒉᐧᐃᓐ 11.

ᐅᔅᑲᐤ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᑕᐧᑲᐤ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ᙮

Rom. v. 12. “ᐹᓴᒃ ᐃᓯᓯᐤ ᐧᐋᒋ ᑕᐧᑳᓂᓯᐤ ᒪᒋ-ᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᓯᐤ ᐅᑕ ᐊᔅᒋ᙮”

ᐋᑖᒼ ᑲᔭ ᐃᔪ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᓯᒧᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐄᑎᓐ (ᐹᓭᑏᔅ) ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐤ ᒋ ᒥᔪᐋᔭᒥᐃᑐᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᒧ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᒉᑐᐧᐊᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐅᒋ ᒋᑳᒥᑐᐧᐊᐤ; ᒥᑯ ᒧᔥ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒫᒥᔪᑳᑯᐤ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐊ, ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᓯᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᐱᐋᑕᐧᐋᐧᑖᐧᐊ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᑖᐹ ᐅᒋ ᑯᔅᑕᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᐹᓴᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒉᐧᑳᓯᐤ ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒉ ᐋᑳ ᑐᑕᐤ᙮ ᓇᐋᐤ ᒋᔅᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐤ ᒋ ᒋᒥᓯᐤ ᒥᔅᑎᒃ ᓈᔥ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᐤ ᒥᓂᓴ ᐋ ᒋᑲᒧᐤ᙮ ᐋᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔮᓯᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐤ ᐋᑖᒼ ᑲᔭ ᐃᔪ ᒋᓴᒫᓂᑐᐧᐊ, “ᔮᓯᑕ ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓂᓴ ᐊᓇ ᒥᔅᑎᒃ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᔮᐧᑳ ᒉᔅᒋᓈᔅ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮” ᐋᑖᒼ ᑲᔭ ᐃᔪ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᓯᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᐋ ᑖᐧᐹᑐᐧᐋᐤ ᒋᓵᒪ-ᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑖᓯᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᒉ ᒥᒋᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᓴ᙮

ᔔᔥ ᐤᒋ ᒋᔅᒉᓯᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓐ ᒪᒋ ᐋᓐᒋᐨ, ᓵᑕᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱᑦ, ᓈᔥ ᐋ ᐧᐋᑳᑖᑦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐋᑖᒪ ᐃᔪ ᒫᑲ ᐊᔨᐤ᙮ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑖᓯᑕᒼ ᒉ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐋᑖᒪ

ᑲᔭ ᐃᐸ ᒦ ᐋᑳ ᐱᔑᒋᐋᔨᐤ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒦ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᔨᐤ ᒪᒋᐢᒍᑖᐤ ᒦ ᐃᑖᔨᒧᔨᐤ ᒧᔮᒪ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᒧᐟ, ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐠ᙮

ᐋᒍ ᐋᑖᔨᑕᐠ ᔮᑖᓐ: ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᒫ! ᒦ ᒥᒋ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᓴ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᒋᓈᐱᑯ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᐃᓯᐟ ᐱᑖᒪ, ᐹᑐᒦᐟ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᔨᐤ᙮ ᐃᐸ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐟ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᔨᐤ ᐹᓐᐤ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᐢᑎᐧᑲ᙮ ᐋᒍ ᐋᑖᐟ “ᒦᐧᑲᓐ ᒫ! ᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᑳ ᒥᒋᔭᓐ ᐅ ᒥᓂᓴ”? ᐊᑯ ᐋᑎᒍᐟ ᐄᐸ, “ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂ ᑳ ᒥᒋᓐ ᐧᐋᔭ,” ᐋᔮᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᒥᒋᓂᐧᐊᐤ ᐅ, ᒥᓂᓴ, ᓐᒋ ᐃᑎᔮᐧᐃᓈᓐ, “ᒥᒋᔮᐧᑲ ᒫᑲ ᒦᐢᒋᓈᓴ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᐧᐊᐤ,” ᒋ ᔨᐤ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐟ ᐊᒋᓈᐱᐧᑲ, “ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᐧᐊᐤ; ᐊᑎᑐ ᒋ ᑳ ᑲᒦᐢᒦᔨᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᒦᐧᑲᓐ ᒥᒋᔮᐧᑲ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐃᐸ ᑳᓇᐧᐋᐸᑕᐠ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᓴ, ᐧᐃᔮᐸᑕᐠ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᔦᓈᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ, ᒧᐢᑖᓇᐠ, ᒦᐠ ᐧᐋᑎᓇᐠ ᐸᐢᐤ, ᐋᓵᒦᐟ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑖᒪ, ᒦᒋᔨᐤ᙮

ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᐋᑳᐧᐋᐤ ᐱᔑᒋᐋᐤ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, “ᐋᑳ ᒥᒋᐠ ᐊᓇ ᒥᓂᓴ,” ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐤ᙮ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐊᔫᔮᔨᐣ ᐅᐢᑳᐤ ᐹᒋᐢᑳᑯᐤ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐣ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᔮᒋᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮

ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᐃᑳᓐ ᐅᔮᔨᐣ ᐱᐋᑐᐧᐋ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒫᐧᑖ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐤ, ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑯᐢᑖᒋᐧᐊᐤ, ᓈᑐᐋᐧᑯᔑᒧᐤ ᒥᐢᑎᑯᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᐤ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᓵᒪ-

ᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒦᐧᑳᔫ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᔫ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐄᔮᐟ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ, "ᐋᑖᒪ ᑖᓈ ᐋᑖᔭᓇ"? ᐋᑯ ᐋᑕᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᑫ ᒍᐢᒌᐦ ᐱᐋᒋ ᓈᑖᐦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑎᑯᐦ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ "ᐦᒋ ᐋ ᒥᒋᓇ ᐊᓇ ᒥᓂᓴ, 'ᐊᑳ ᒥᒋᒃ,' ᑳ ᐃᑎᑖᓇ"? ᐋᑯ ᐃᔩᐟ ᐋᑖᒪ "ᐋᐧᐊᑊ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔑᐟ ᒦ ᒥᒋᐧᐊᐦ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑖᐟ ᐄᑫ, "ᑖᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑎᔭᓇ"? ᐋᑯ ᐃᔩᐟ ᐧᐃᐠ ᐃᑫ, "ᐊᒋᓈᐱᑊ ᑳ ᐃᔑᐟ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒥᒋᐧᐊᐦ᙮"

ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒋᔑᐧᐋᐃᑯ ᐊᒋᓈᐱᐧᑲ, ᔮᔨᐟ ᒫᑲ ᒍᐡ ᑳᒋᐦ ᒦ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐦ᙮ ᐋᑖᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐃᑫ ᐧᐃᐠ ᐋᐧᑲᑖᐟ, "ᔮᔨᑕ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓇᐧᐊᐤ"; "ᐊᐢᒌᐦ ᓇᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᔑᑖᓇ ᒌᔭᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐋᒍ ᒦ ᐃᔑ-ᓈᐧᑲᐦ᙮"

ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐋᔨᒪᐤ ᒦ ᑖᔨᐦ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒥᔪ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐦ, ᑳ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᐟ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᐃᐢᑯᑖᐧᐃᔒᒫᑲᓂᔫ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᒥᔨᐦ ᒦ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᔨᐦ᙮ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑕᒥᐦ ᐋᑯᑕ ᒍᐡ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᐟ ᐊᓇ ᐋᓐᒋᓇ ᐊᓂᔭ ᔒᒫᑲᓂᔫ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᑊ ᒦ ᐊᑳ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᐹᒋᐱᑐᒦᔨᐦ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒦᐧᐃᓇ 12.

ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᔨᐦ᙮

1 Jno. iv. 14. ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᐤ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᒦ ᐱᒫᒋᐋᔨᐦ ᐊᐢᒌᐦ ᐋᑖᔨᐦ᙮

ᓚᒫ ᒋ ᒥᒋᔮᐧᐋᓯᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐹᑖᒻ ᑲᔮ ᐃᕃ ᐋ ᒋ ᐧᐋᔮᐧᐃᑎᓭᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐡ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐡ ᐅᒋ? ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᐧᔮᔦᑖᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐋᔮᐧᐃᑎᒥᐡ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐡ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᑳᐧᓇ ᐋ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᐡ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᐋᐃᒥᐃᐧᐋᐡ ᐧᐋ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐡ ᒫᐧᑲᓇᐃ᙮ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐡ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᒥᔦᓈᑯᐡ ᑲᔮ ᒥᓂᓭ ᒋ ᑕᐧᑲᓇ᙮

ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᐋᔦᐡ ᐃᑖᔦᑖᐧᑲᓂᔦᐤ ᐊᓅᐡ ᐹᑖᒻ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔮ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᐋᔮᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᔦᐤ ᐹᑑᐢ ᑳ ᒍᓇᐃᒫᐡ ᒫ ᓂᑖᐧᐃ-ᒋᒋᒫᑦ᙮ ᒥᒫᐧᑕᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐃᔮᔦᐧᐃᐤ ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᒪᒫᐢᑯ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᑦ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔮ ᐋᑌᐤ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐢᑲᒻ ᒫ ᒥᒋᑦ ᒥᐢᑎᑯᐡ᙮ ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᒋ ᐧᐊᔮᐧᐃᑎᓭᐅᑦ ᐋᑖᒻ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᒋ ᐋᑯᓯᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᐡ, ᑲᔮ ᐅᐢᑎᐧᑲᓇᐱᐧᐃᔮ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐱᐧᐋᔮ-ᔦᐧᐊ, ᒫᒃ ᓈᐢᐤ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᒌᐃᐃᔦᐧᐃᑦ᙮

ᐃᕃ ᑲᔮ ᔮᐧᐊᐡ ᒋ ᒫᐧᑲᔦᑕᒻ ᑲᔮ ᒋ ᐅᒋᑯᐧᐋᐳ᙮ ᒦᔮᓅᒃ! ᐢᑲ ᒋ ᒋᑎᒥᐃᔾᐧᐊᒫ ᐋᑖᒻ ᑲᔮ ᐃᕃ! ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐱᔑᒋᐋᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᒌᔮᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒍᐢ ᑳᒋᐡ ᐸ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᔦᔪᐧᐋᐡ᙮

ᐋᑖᒻ ᑲᔮ ᐃᕃ ᒋ ᒋᐢᑳᔦᑖᒪᐡ ᒫᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒫᒃ ᒫ ᓂᐱᐡ ᑲᔮ ᐅᑦᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮ ᒑᓇ ᒋ ᐧᐃᑖᒪᑯᐧᐊᐡ ᒌᔮᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐊᐢᒋᐡ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐅᔑᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᔦᐡ ᐧᐃᔮᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒫᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒫ ᐊᐢᒋᐧᐃᔦᐡ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔦᐧᐋᒃ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓈᑖᔦᑖᐧᑲᓐ ᑯᑕᐡ ᒫᐧᑲᓇ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐅ, ᒍᐢ ᐅᑦ, ᐋ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᐡ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓭᐹᔦᑖᐧᒪᐡ ᒫ ᒫᒥᒋᒪᐡ ᒌᔮᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒍᔮᒻ

ᑳ ᑭ ᑎᐠ ᐅᐦᑳᐠ; ᒥᑯ ᐍᔭᐚᐤ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐠ ᑭ ᐍ ᑎᐚᐠ ᔮᑎᐢ ᐋᑳ ᒍᓃᐢᒼ ᒫᓇ ᐅᑭ ᐍ ᑎᐠ᙮ ᓇᓈᐣᑭᒼ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᒪᑭᐚᐧᐊᐠ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑖᔨᑕᑲ ᔮᑖᓇ ᑭ ᓇᐃᑳᑲᓂᐍᔨᒦ ᐍᔭᔨᐘ ᐋᑯ ᒦ ᑖᔨᐠ ᐳᐟᐊᒦᑯᔨᐘ ᐋ ᐃᑖᐟ; ᐚᓴ ᑭ ᑭᐢᒦᔨᑕᒼ ᐊᐚᔨᐘ ᐋ ᐅᒪᑭᐚᐃᓂᔨᐠ ᒦ ᐋᑳ ᑭ ᐍᑭᒫᔨᐠ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐᐘ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑰᐠ᙮ ᒦᐧᐢᓈᑖᐟᑖᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒪᑭᐢᑯᑖᐠ ᒦ ᐃᑐᑖᐘᑯᐸᓇ ᐍᔭᐚᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐅᐟᐊᐚᔑᔑᒥᐚᐘ ᐋᑳ ᐅᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᒦᔨᒥᑰᐟ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐᐘ᙮

ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐋ ᑮᓭᐚᑎᓯᐟ ᑭ ᑭᐢᒦᔨᑖᑯᑐᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒦ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐱᒫᑭᐅᔨᐠ᙮ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐃᑖᑕᑯᐸᓐ ᐅᑯᐦᓴ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐚᐦᑳᐠ, "ᐋᑖᒼ ᑲᔭ ᐄᐺ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐚ ᐅᐟᐊᐚᔑᔑᒥᐚᐘ ᒪᑭᐢᑰᑖᐠ ᑲᑕ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᐘᐠ ᒪᑭᐚᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᐅᑭ, ᒥᑰ ᑲᔭᐚᐸ ᑭᔭ ᒥᐢᑯᐠ ᓂᐱᔭᓇ ᓇᒪ ᑲᑕ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᐘᐠ᙮ ᓂᑯᐢᓵ ᑳ ᔮᑭᐃᑖᓇ! ᑭᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᑎᓵᐅᑎᓐ᙮ ᑭ ᑳ ᐍᔮᓇ, ᐊᐢᑮᐠ ᑭ ᑳ ᓐᑐᐃᔨᔨᐍᓐ, ᑭ ᑳ ᓈᓇᐃᑐᐍᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᒦ ᓂᐸᐢᑕᒪᐚᐧᑕᐤ ᐋᑖᒼ ᑲᔭ ᐅᐟᐊᐚᔑᔑᒼ᙮" "ᐊ! ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᓐ ᒫᑲ," ᑭ ᐃᔨᐘ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, "ᒥᓯᐚ ᐋ ᐃᔑ ᓇᑕᐚᔨᒥᔭᓐ ᓂ ᑳ ᑐᑖᓐ, ᐚᓴ ᒦ ᑖᐸᑖᑖᓐ ᐊᐘᐠ ᒫᐘᐠ ᒫᔕᔨᑕᒫᓐ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᓇᐢᑯᒧᐟ ᒦ ᓂᐸᐢᑕᒪᐚᐟ ᐋᑖᒪ, ᐄᐺ, ᑲᔭ ᐅᐟᐊᐚᔑᔑᒥᔨᐘ᙮ ᐦᑳ ᑭ ᔮᑭᐃᑯᓈᓈᐢᑎᑳ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᐟ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᓈᐦᐠ ᑳ ᔮᑭᐋᐟ! ᐦᑳ ᓲᑳ ᐠᑭ ᐍ

ᐱᒫᒥᐃᑯᓈᓈᐦᑎᑳ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᐤ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑦᒃ ᒥᒥᒦᓱᑯᔨᐤ ᑳ
ᐧᐋ̈ᓴᔦ̇ᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐅᑦᐋᐣᒥᓀᒪ ᑳ ᐧᐋᓯᓯᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦ
ᑳ ᓵᒥᐋᑦ ᒫ ᐹᒥ ᒥᒥᐦᑲᒃ ᐧᐃᔦ̇ᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒫ ᓂᐳᐦᑕᒪᒫᑦ᙮

ᒋ ᒥᐦᒫᔨᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᔦᒃ ᐋᒻ ᐅᑦᐊᐧᐋᓱᓱᒪ
ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓱᓱᒥᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᒌᔦᓇᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᒥ ᒋ ᐹᒥᓂᐱᑦ ᒋᓴᐦ᙮
ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐸ̇ ᒋ ᒪᒥᐧᑖᓈᓇᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒪᒥᐦᑯᑖᐡ ᒋ ᐸ ᐃᐦᐸᔨᓈᓇᐤ
ᐋ̈ᑲ ᐅᒥ ᓇᐦᑯᒧᑯᐸᓇ ᒋᓴᐦ ᒫ ᓂᐳᐦᑕᒫᑕᒃ᙮ ᑖᐧᐸ̇ ᒋ
ᑳ ᓵᒥᐋ̈ᑖᓇᐤ ᑳ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᒪᐧᐃᑦ ᑲᔦ ᒋᓴᐦ ᑳ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᐧᐃᑦ
ᐋ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓈᒥᐃᑖᐧᑳᒃ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᒥᐋ̇ᑖᐧᐋ̇ᓀᒥ
ᐋ̇ᓀᒥᓀᐡ ᐋ ᒫᒥᒥᒪᐡ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐋ ᐃᔦᒃ: "ᒋ
ᓇᓈᐦᑯᒥᑎᓈᓐ ᓅᑖᐧᐃᓈᓐ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓱᐧᐃᑕᐋ̇ᑐᑖᐧᐃᔦ̇ᐡ
ᐋ̇ ᒥᔨᔦ̇ᐡ ᒋ ᐹ̇ᔦᓂᓭ̇ᐣ᙮" "ᒋ ᓇᓈᐦᑯᒥᑎᓈᓐ ᐧᐋ̇ᑯᓯᓯ-
ᒪᐧᐃᔦᐣ ᐋ̇ ᒋ ᓇᑐᐧᐋ̇ᐸᒥᔦ̇ᐡ ᒫ ᒫᒥᐸᔨᑖᔦᐣ ᒋ ᒥᐡᑯ
ᑲᔦ ᒫ ᓂᐳᐦᑕᒪᐧᐃᔦ̇ᐡ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐋ̇ᐢᐱᐢ ᓵᒥᐃᔦ̇ᒃ᙮"

ᐅᑖᐧᐃᒪᐤ ᓇᐧᐃᐢ ᒋ ᐊᓱᓈᐧᐋ̇ᓯᐤ ᐊᒧᔦ ᐅᒥ ᐃᑎ-
ᓭᐧᐋ̇ᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐅᑕ ᒫ ᐹ̇ᒥ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐃᔨᐡ ᐊᐦᒦᐡ᙮ ᒫᐧᑳ̇ᐡ
ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᐊᓱᓇᐧᐋ̇ᓯ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒪᐤ ᒥᒥᒦᓱᑯᐡ, ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᒥᐦᒥᓯᐤ
ᑳ ᐃᓱ ᓇᐦᑯᒧᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᐹ̇ᑐᐢ ᓇᐋ̇ᔨᑕᒥᔨᐡ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦ ᒫ
ᐹ̇ᒥ ᓅᑯᓯᑦ ᐊᐦᒦᐡ, ᐋ̇ᑯᐃᔦ̇ᒃ ᐱᔦ̇ᒥᑐᑖᑦ᙮



ᐋᔮ ᔮ ᐚᐸᑕᐠ ᐹᑎᒥᐘᐢ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᓈᑖᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮

ᒫᑯ· ᐟ ᒫᖅ 10. 46–52.

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐋᒫᑳᐧᐃᐣ 13.

ᑳ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᑦ ᐅᐢᑭᓂᑭᐢᐧᑲᐤ ᒫᕆ ᐋ ᐋᔦᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋ.

Lu. i. 26-55.

1 Tim. i. 15. "ᑭᓴᐢ X ᑭ ᐹᑭᑐᑕᐤ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᑭᐤ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑭᐋᑦ ᐅᒪᑭᐧᑖᐧᐊ."

ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᓂᐢᑕᒼ ᑭ ᓂᑭᐃᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᐋᑕᒼ ᑲᔦ ᐃᓓ ᐋᐢᑯ ᐹᑎᒫ ᑳ ᐹᑭᑎᓵᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᒋᓯᐢ ᑳ ᓂᐳᐢᑖᒪᑯᔫᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᑕᒼ ᑲᔦ ᐃᓓ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᓵᑭᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓵᐢ ᑳ ᐱᐢᑭᐢᑳᑯᐤ ᒪᑭᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᔫᐤ. ᐸ ᑭ ᐋ ᑲᐢᑭᑕᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᒥᔦ ᑖᐧᐋᐋᑦ? ᐋᐋ, ᑲᔦᐧᐹ! ᐧᐋᓴ ᑖᐤ ᐸᔦᑊ ᐋᒫᐠ ᑭᑭᑭᔑᑯᐤ; ᐋᔫᐧᐊᐧᑲᐣ ᒫᑲ ᐹᑭ ᐱᑭᐢᑳᑯᐤ ᐸ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐋᐃᑯᐧᐊᐤ. ᓂᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒼ, ᑭ ᑭᐢᑳᔫᑕᓈ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋ ᐅᒪᑭᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᔦᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᑲᐢᑭᑕᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐃᑕᐠ ᐅ ᐱᔦᑭ ᐋᑳᐧᑲ ᐅᑭ. ᒥᔑᐤ ᐱᑭᐢᑳᑕᒥᐃᑖᐧᑲ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᐹᔦᑭ ᐋᑳ ᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᑭ ᑳ ᓇᑐᐧᐃᑭᒫᓇᐤ ᓵᑖᓇ ᒪᑭᐢᑯᑖᐠ.

ᐋᐃ ᑲᒫ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐊᑳ ᓯᑲ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐋᑖ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᒥᔫᐢ ᐅᐹᔦᑭ ᐋᑳᐧᑲ. ᐅᑕ ᐄᐢ: "ᐅ! ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐹᑭ ᒥᔫ ᑭ ᐹᔦᑭ ᐋᑳᐠ ᑳ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐃᑦ."

ᐋᑕᒼ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒥᑳᑎᔫᐧᐊ ᐅᑦᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒼ ᑲᔦ ᐅᐢᔑᒥᓵ, ᑲᔦ ᐃᐧᔦᐧᐊᐤ ᓈᐢᐤ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᒥᑳᑎᔫᐤ ᐅᑦ

ᐊ ᐋᔑᔑᒣᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᒑᐦ ᒥᔦᑖᐢᑲᒥᐠ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᐋᐃᑖᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᑭ ᐊᑭᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᐠ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᒑᑎᐠ᙮

ᐋᑖᒻ ᑲᔭ ᐃᓓ ᐋᑳ ᐸᒫᑎᓯᐠ, ᓇᐧᐃᐢ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇᑕ, ᐃᐢᐱ ᓈᐢᐠ ᑳ ᒫᒥᒑᑎᐣ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐣ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ ᑭᔅᒫᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ: "ᐋᑯ ᓂᑯᓵ! ᑳ ᒑᐢᑭᐃᑖᓇ, ᓵᐢ ᐅᑎᑭᐸᔨᐤ ᒑ ᓈᑕᒪᓇ ᐊᐢᑭ᙮" ᒥᑯ ᑭᔅᒫᓂᑐ ᑭ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔨᒪᐤ ᒑ ᐅᐢᑲᐧᐋᔑᔑᐧᐃᔨᐠ ᓂᐢᑕᒼ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐅᐢᑲᐧᐋᔑᔑᐧᐃᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐣ ᐅᐢᓭᐠ᙮ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐋᔦᑎᓯᔨᐠ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐧᐊ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᐣ ᑳ ᒥᓵᐟ ᑭᔅᒫᓂᑐ ᒑ ᐋᔕᐧᐋᔨᐠ᙮ ᒫᓐ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓂᑲᓯᔨᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓴ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐅᑭ ᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᐟᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒪ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐤ ᒫᓐ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᒑᐢᑭᐋᐤ ᑭᔅᒫᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᑭᔅᒫᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐅ ᐹᓴᑭ ᐋᒑᑯᔨᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐱᑭᐢᑳᑯᔨᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᒑᓴ ᐅᑭ ᑭᐢᑖᔨᒧᐟ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᔦᐢᐱᓯᐟ᙮

ᐹᓴᐧᑲᐤ ᐋ ᑭᔑᑳᔨᐤ ᐋᐤᑭᓚ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ, ᐃᐢᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᓵᐸᒫᐟ ᐅᐃᓴ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᐧᐋᔨᓯᔨᐤ ᐋᓇᑭᓚ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᑯᐢᑖᑭᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᐟ: "ᐋᑳᐧᐃᓴ ᑯᐢᑖᑭ ᒫᓐ! ᑭᔅᒫᓂᑐ ᑭ ᒑᐢᑭᐃᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᔨᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓵ᙮ ᑭᔅᒫᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᑳᑕ ᐋᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᑭᓴᐢ ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓂᑲᑖᐤ᙮ ᑲᑦ ᐹᑭ ᐱᒫᑭᐊᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐃᐃᔨᒪ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᑭ ᓱᔨᐧᐃᐃᑯᔨᐠ ᒑᑖᓇ᙮"

ᒫᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᑯᐢᑯᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ! ᓇᒪ ᓂᐟᐃᑖᔨᑖᑯᓯᓇ ᓂᔭ ᒑ ᐅᐟᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒥᔮᓇ ᒌᐸᔨᒥᒑᐟ ᑭᓵᐢ! ᑭ ᐃᑕᔨᑕᒼ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᑳ ᑭᐧᐋᔨᐠ ᐋᓇᑭᓚ ᑭᑭᑭᔑᑯᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ

ᐋ ᒥᔦᑖᐧᑲᓂᔨᒡ ᓂᑲᒧᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᒫᓐ ᒋ ᓂᑲᒧ ᐋ ᒪᒥᒋᒫᑦ
ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᓵᐧᐋᑐᑖᑯᑦ᙮ ᐅᑕ ᒋ ᐃᑕᐊᒻ
“ᓂᑦ ᐊᒑᑊ ᒫᒥᒋᒪᐤ ᑳ ᑎᐹᔨᒋᒑᔨᒡ ᑲᔨ ᓂᑦ ᐋᒑᑊ
ᒧᒋᒑᔨᑕᒻ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᓂ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐋᓯᒪ ᐅᒋ᙮”

“ᓂ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐋᓯᒻ,” ᐃᑕᐤ ᐊᓂᔨ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒋ
ᒋᔅᒑᔨᑕᒻ ᐧᐃᔨ ᒑ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᒫᒋᔅᑯᑖᒡ ᐅᒋ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 14.

ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐃᐟ ᐋ ᐋᔨᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒡ᙮

Lu. ii. 1-7.

Lu. ii. 7. “ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐃᔨᒡ ᒫᓐ ᐅ ᓃᔅᑕᒧᓵᓇ ᑲᔨ ᐧᐃᔩᐧᐋᒋᓈᐟ, ᐹᒥᔑᒫᐟ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᑐᓂᑲᒥᑯᐦ᙮”

ᒫᓐ ᒋ ᐅᓈᐹᒧ, ᒎᓯᐸ ᒋ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱᔨᐧᐊ; ᒋ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᑲᔨ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓈᓇᐋᐧᐃᑳᑯ᙮

ᐋᒧᔨ ᐅᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐃᔨᒡ ᒫᓐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊ ᓈᔅ ᑳ ᒋᔅᑎᓯᔨᒡ ᒋ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᔨᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᐧᐋ-ᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᒋᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓂᒡ ᐋᑖᔨᒡ ᐅᐟᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐧᐊ ᒑ ᓇᓈᑕ-ᒥᔨᒡ ᒑ ᒪᓯᓇᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᒡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒫᓐ ᑲᔨ ᒎᓯᐸ ᑳ ᓈᑕᒡ ᑲᔨᐧᐹ ᑲᔨ ᐅᐟᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᐧᐊᐤ, ᐱᐟᓭᐧᐋᒻ ᒑ ᒪᓯᓇᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᒡ᙮ ᓄᐧᐊᒡ ᒋ ᐱᒑᔨᐤ᙮ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᒡ ᒫᑲ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᒋ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᔨᐤ: “ᑖᓐᑕ ᒫᑲ ᒑ ᒋ ᓂᐹᒡ! ᐋᑕ ᒋ ᓈᑕᐧᒪᒡ ᐊᓃᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᑳ ᒋ ᑖᓂᐧᐃᔨᒡ᙮

ᒋ ᐃᑕᐧᐋᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑖᐹᔨᑕᒥᔨᐠ, "ᓇᒫ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋ ᑖᓈᐣ ᐅᑕ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐧᐋᔦ ᓄᑐᑖᓈᐣ"? "ᓇᒫᐟ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒑᐢ ᓇᒪ ᑖᐱᐢᑭᓈᓂᐧᐃᐤ," ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᐋᐠ᙮ ᑖᐣᑕ ᒫᑲ ᒑ ᑎᒃ ᒫ~! ᑖᐹ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑎᒥᐠ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐤ᙮ "ᐊᐧᐋᑳᓂᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᓂ ᑲ ᓂᐹᐣ ᓇᐋᔨᒥᒑ ᐅᒥᒪᐤ," ᒋ ᔨᐤ ᒫ~᙮ ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐋᑐᑖᐠ ᒫ~ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓯᐸ: ᒥᐢᑐᓴ, ᑲᔭ ᐊᐧᐋᑳᓇ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐠ ᒋ ᑖᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑖᐠ ᐊᐣᑕ ᐊᐧᐋᑳᓂᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᒫ~ ᒑ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐃᔨᐠ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, "ᒋ ᑳ ᐋᔭᐧᐋᐤ," ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐨ ᒋᒑᔭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐋ᙮ ᒫ~ ᒋ ᒋᐢᒐᔨᒪᐤ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᔨᐠ ᒋᒑᔭᒪ-ᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔨᐧᐊ, ᔮᑎᐢᐋᑳ ᐋᔨᐠ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᔨᐠ ᐋᔑᓈ-ᑯᓯᔨᐠ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓭ᙮ ᒑᐧᑲᓂᐠ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒋᓈᐨ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᒋ ᐱᒥᔑᒪᐨ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐊᐢᒋᐠ ᒋ ᐋᔮᐨ ᐸ ᑖᑯᐢᑳᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ, ᐊᐣᑕ ᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᓱᔨᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᐹᒋᑎᓈᐨ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐧᐋᑎᐱᐢᑐᐧᐋᐨ ᒑ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒫᐨ᙮

"ᒥᔮᓄᒃ! ᐢᑲ ᒋ ᔮᒋᐋᐢᑎᑳ ᒫ~ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒫᔑᓈᑯᔑᔑᔨᐠ! ᐋᐧᐃᐤ ᐧᐃ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᐢ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᒪᒋᑖᐊᐤ ᒧᔮᒼ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓭᐠ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒥᑐᐣ ᓈᐢᑎᔨᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᒑᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᒥᑐᐣ ᒋ ᐸᔮᒋᓯᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒥᑐᐣ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᑎᓯᐤ᙮ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓭᐠ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᔨᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᐱᒥᔑᐠ ᐅᐢᑲᐠ ᐋᐃᔨᐧᐁᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᔦᐢᑳᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᐨᐃᐢ-ᐱᐢᐧᑳᓭᒧᓂᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒥᑯ ᒪᐢᑯᔒᐠ ᒋ ᐱᒥᔑᐣ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐᐃᐧᐣ 15.

ᓄᒋᒫᔭᒋᑯᔑᐚᓯᐙᐠ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᑳᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

Lu. ii. 8-20.

Lu. ii. 16. "ᓄᒋᒪᔭᒋᑯᐧᐋᓯᐧᐋᐠ ᒋᐳᐸ ᐱᐋᒋᑐᒑᐠ,
ᒫᐢᑲᐧᐋᐠ ᒫᓇᐊ ᒍᓯᕈ ᒫᑲ, ᑲᔭ ᐊᐋᔑᓴ ᐋ ᐱᒥᔑ-
ᓂᐳᐠ ᐊᓇᒐ ᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᔅᐳᐠ ᒥᐢᑐᓴ᙮"

ᐹᓀᐣ ᐊᓇᒐ ᐱᐢᑕᐋᒥᐠ ᐋᑯᒐ ᑳ ᒋ ᒑᐠ ᒫᔭᒋᑯᓴᐠ᙮
ᐋᓂᔮᐳᐤ ᒑᐱᐢᑳᐳᐠ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐃᐟ, ᐸᐢᐠ ᓄᒋᒫᔭ-
ᒋᑯᔑᐧᐋᓯᐧᐋᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐸᐧᐋᐠ᙮ ᒑᐧᑳᐳᐤ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ
ᓂᐹᐱᐠ? ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᐋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐳᒫᐠ ᐅᒫᔭᒋᑯᔑᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᒑ
ᐋᑲ ᒋ ᐱᒫᐳᒥᑯᐳᐠ ᒪᐃᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑳ
ᓂᑐᐤ ᑲᒑᒍᑎᐳᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒑᐱᐢᑳᐳᐠ ᐋᑯᒐ ᐹᐹᒍ-
ᒑᐳᐠ ᐅᔮᐳᐧᐊ᙮

ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᒐᐱᒐᐧᐊᐤ ᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᐠ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒐᐠ
ᓈᐢ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐢᒑᐳᐠ᙮ ᓈᐢ ᐋ ᒥᔦᔑᔑᐳᐠ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᒋ
ᐅᑎᑎᑯᐧᐊᐠ ᒋᔑᑯᐠ ᐅᒋ, ᐋᑯ, ᓈᐢ ᐧᑳᐢᒑᒋᐠ, ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑯᐠ
ᒫᑲ: "ᐋᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᓄᐢᒑᒋᑊ, ᓇᐢᒑᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐹᒋᒥᐧᔮᒋᒨᐢᒑᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ
ᓈᐢ ᒑ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᐳᒐᒫᑊ᙮ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐊᐤ ᐧᐃᔭ
ᑎᐱᔭᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐟ ᐅᒋ ᒑ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑎᐃᑌ, ᓵᓴ
ᒋ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᑳᓂᑲᒥᑯᐠ᙮ ᐱᐢᑕᐋᒥᐠ ᐃᑐᒐᔮᐧᑲ ᒋ
ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐤ᙮" ᒥᑯ ᐅᓇᐃᐧᐢ ᒑᐧᐹ ᒋᔑᐋᔭᒍ ᐅ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ
ᓵᓴ ᒥᑯ ᓈᐢ ᐹᒋ ᒥᒐᑐᐧᐊᐠ ᑯᒐᑲᐠ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᐠ ᓈᐢ ᐋ

·ᐋᓯᓱᐠ᙮ ᒑᑲᐟ ᓇᒪ ᓄ·ᑲᓂᔫᐤ ᒋᔑᑯᔫᐤ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᒑᑎᐠ᙮ ᑎ·ᐋᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒋ·ᑖ·ᐋᑕ·ᒪᐠ ᐋ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᐠ ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐋ ᒋ ᐹᐠᐃᑎᓴ·ᐋᔫᐠ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᒐ ᐱᒫᒋᐋᔫᐠ ᐃᐃᔫ·ᐊ᙮

ᒑᒃ ᒋ ᒋ·ᐋ·ᐊᐠ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐠ ᐋᓐᒋᓚᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓄᒋᒫᔭᒋᑯᔑ·ᐋᓯ·ᐊᐠ ᑳ ᑖᐠ᙮ ᐊᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑲᑕ·ᐊᐠ ᐅ ᒫᔭᒋᑯᔑ·ᐊ·ᐊ? ᓇᒪ′! ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐠ "ᓇᑐ·ᐋᐸᒫᑕᐤ ᒫ! ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᑖ·ᐹ ᐹᐟᓚᐊᒥᐠ ᐋᐢᐸᐃᑐᐠ, ᑎ·ᐋᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐊ·ᐋᑑᓂᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᒋ ᐱᑐᒑ·ᐊᐠ᙮ ᑖ·ᐹ ᐋᑯᑖ ·ᐃᔮᐸᒫᐠ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᓴ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒥᒋᓱᔫᐠ ᐊ·ᐋᔮᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒥᔑᓂᔑᓂᔫᐠ, ᒫᓀ ᑲᔭ ᒍᓯᐸ ᒫᑲ ᐹᓈᐠ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋ ᐊᐱᔫᐠ᙮ ᐋᑲᑖᐠ: "ᐊ·ᐊᒃ ·ᐋᓴ ᐅ ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ; ᐋᓐᒋᓚᐠ ᓇᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᓈᓇᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒋ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑯᓈᓇᐠ ᐊᑕ ᒐ ᒥᐢᑲ·ᐊᒋᐟ᙮"

ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐃᐃᔫ·ᐊᐠ ᐱᐟᓚᐊᒥᐠ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᒋ ᑯᐢᑯᑐ·ᐊ·ᐊᐠ ᓄᒋᒫᔭᒋᑯᓯ·ᐋᓯ·ᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑖᒋᒫᔫᐠ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔫ·ᐊ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑ·ᐃᓐ 16.

·ᐋᐸᓄᑕᐤ ᐃᐃᔫ ᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᓇᑐ·ᐋᐸᒫᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐋᔭ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᐠ᙮ Matt. ii.

Ps. xlvii. 7. "ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᔫ·ᐊ·ᑲᓇ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐋᑕᔑᐠ ᐃᐃᔫ·ᐊᐠ ᐅ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒫᒥ·ᐊ·ᐊ: ᒫᒥᒋᒥᒃ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒨᔮᒃ᙮"

ᑭ ᑕᐧᐋᐠ ᐃᐃᓕᐧᐊᐤ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐋ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᑲᒫᑕᐧᐋᓕᑖᐠ᙮

ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ·ᐋᔦ ᒋ ᑕᐧᐋᐠ ᐸᐨᓀᐊᒥᐠ ᐅᒋ᙮ ᑭ ᒋᐢᑳ-
ᓕᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᑭᔃᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒫ ᐃᑎᕆᐧᐋᓕᐠ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓕᐧᐊ ᒫ
ᐃᐃᓕᐧᐃᓕᐠ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᒋᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐢᑳᓕᑕᐧᒪᐠ
ᐊᑕ ᐋᑖᓕᐠ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᑭᔃᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᑎᔮᐨ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐋ ᒥᔦᔑᔑᓕᐠ
ᐊᒫᑯᕆ ᒋᔑᑯᐠ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑑᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋᑖᓕᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒫ
ᐊᑎ ᐃᐢᐸᓕᓕᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᒫ ᑲᒫᑕᐧᐋᓕᑖᐠ ᐃᐃᓕᐧᐊᐠ
ᑳ ᓇᑲᑖᐠ ᐅᐧᐋᐢᑰᐃᑲᓂᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᒫᑐᑖᐠ ᔮᑎᐢ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐲᓫᒫᓕᐠ
ᒫ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᓕᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᑐᐨ,ᑕᐧᐋᑕᐤ ᒫ!
ᒫᐧᑳᓕᐤ ᑭᔃᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ·ᐋᓴ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐃᓕᐧᐊ᙮ ᐚᑯ
ᑖᐧᐹ ᑖᑯᓇᐠ ᐅᓵᐧᐃᓲᐧᐃᔮᓈᐱᐢᐧᑲ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐋ ·ᐃᒋ-
ᒫᑯᓂᓕᐠ ᒫᐧᑳᓕᐤ᙮ ᐸᐟ,ᑯᔃ ᐋᓕᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑳᓇᐧᐋᐸᒫᐠ
ᐅᑎ ᐱᔪᑖᑖᐧᐊᐤ, ᒫᐤ ᓇᐊᐤ ᑎᐱᐢᑯᐠ ᐹᔭᑊ ·ᐋᐢᑳᓕᑲᓇ
ᐱᐨᓀᔭᒥᐠ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᐱᒋᐸᓕᓕᐠ᙮

ᑖᐧᐹ ᓈᐦᐠ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔮᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᐃᓕᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ
ᒋ ᐸᐧᑳᓕᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᒫ ·ᐋᐸᒥᒫᐠ ᑭᔃᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓕᐧᐊ᙮ ᑳ
ᐱᑐᒫᐠ ᐋᑯᑕ ᑖᐧᐹ ·ᐃᔮᐸᒫᐠ ᒫᓇᐟ, ᑲᔭ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᓕᐧᐊ
ᑭᓴᐢ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐃᔑ ᑲᐧᐋᐸᓕᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᑎᐧᐋᐠ ᐅᒋ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᐧᐊᐠ
ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋᐃᑖᐠ, "ᐊᐧᐊᑊ ᑖᐧᐹ ᑭᔃᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ," ᑲᔭ;
"ᐊᐧᐊᑊ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ᙮" ᒥᓇ, ᒧᐢᒋᓇᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᓕᐧᐊ ᒫᐧᑳᓕᐧᐊ
ᑳ ᐹᑑᐧᐋᐠ, ᒫᔮᐠ᙮ ᒫᓇ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᐤ, ᒥᑯ
ᐅᔮᓕᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᒥᓕᒥᐠ, ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐋᑯᑕ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔮᐟ
ᒫᐧᑳᓕᐤ ᒫ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᓕᐠ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᑳᐧᐃᓐ 17.

(ᒪᒥ) ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᐤ ᐋᔪᑦ ᐋ ᐋᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᑦ᙮

Matt. ii. & Lu. ii. 51, 52.

Ps. cxxi. 2. “ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑲᐧᐃᔮᓐ, ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᐊᔑᑖᑦ ᒋᔑᑯᐦᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐢᒋᐦᐤ᙮”

ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᐦᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᐢ ᓈᐢ ᐋ ᒫᔮᑎᓯᑦ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᐤ, ᐋᔪᑦ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓯᑦ, ᐊᐧᐊᑊ ᑳ ᑎᐹᐦᑕᑊ᙮ ᐸᐦᐠ ᐱᑦᓚᐊᒥᐠ ᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐤ᙮ ᑳ ᐹᑕᑊ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐃᐦᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔕ ᐱᑦᓚᐊᒥᐠ, ᐋᐃᐦᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐸᐢᐠ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐊ ᐋ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᐧᐃᐦᐠ ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔦᑕᒼ᙮ ᐋᔪᑦ ᐱᔮᑕᑊ ᐅᔮᐦᐤ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᐋᐃᑖᐦᐠ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐧᐃᔮᐢᑖᐦᑊ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐠ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᔦᔦᐦᐧᐊ ᓀ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᐧᐃᐦᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐦᐟ: “ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐤ ᐆ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔕ,” ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᐧᐃᐤ, ᐋᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ᙮ ᒪᒥ ᐋᔪᑦ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓀᐦᑕᒼ ᐱᑦᓚᐊᒥᐠ ᐋᐃᑖᐦᐠ ᐅᐃᔭ ᐊᐱᐢᑕᐧᐋᔑᔕ; ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᒥᓀᑐᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᐱᐢᑕᐧᐋᔑᔕᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ᙮

ᐋᔪᑦ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐢᓀᐦᒪᐤ ᑖᓇ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐧᐋᒋᐠ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐦᐠ᙮ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓀᐦᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᑖᓇ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᔮᐧᐃᐦᐠ ᑭᓴᐢ, ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᔒᒋᐋᐧᐊᐠ ᐧᐋᓖᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᐠ ᐄᔭᑕ᙮ ᐋᔪ ᓖᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒫᒪᒋᐃᑖᐦᑕᑊ ᐄᔭᐟ, ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐦᑕᑊ: “ᒥᔦᐧᐋ ᐋᑖᔑᐠ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᐱᐢᑕᐧᐋᔑᔕᐠ ᐱᑦᓚᐊᒥᐠ᙮” ᐊᐤ ᐋ ᒫᑲ

ᑖᐧᐹ ᑳ ᓇᐋᐳᒫᐨ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᓛ ᓂᐸᐋᐳᐦ ᐄᐳᐨ ᐅᑯᓯᐢ? ᓇᒪ! ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓛᐳᒪᐤ ᐧᐋ ᑎᐳᐦ ᐋᐳᐨ᙮ ᒋ ᐃᑎᔐᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐹᔭᑊ ᐅᐨ ᐋᓐᒋᓭᒪ ᓚ ᓐᑐᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᐳᐦ ᒍᓯᑊ ᒫᐧᑳᐡ ᐅᑎᓂᐹᐃ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᔮᐡᐃᑎᑯᐨ ᐋᓐᒋᓓ: "ᑳ ᒫᔮᑎᓯᐨ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᐊᐤ ᐅᐃᔭ ᐊᐧᐋᔓᔐ, ᐧᐋᓂᐢᑲ ᒍᓯᐸ, ᐧᐋᔦ ᐄᒋᐸᐨ ᐊᐢᒋᐡ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᐠ ᒫᓐ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐧᐋᔓᐢ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑳᓚᐢᑎᐱᐨ ᒍᓯᐸ, ᑎᐋᑎᔮᐨ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓈᐳᐦ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᐳᐧᐊ ᐅᐨᐋᓯᒥᐡ᙮ ᐋᐦᑯ ᒋ ᐅᑲᐢᑖᔭᐳᐤ, ᓛᑐᑖ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᐧᐊᐦ᙮

ᐹᑎᒫ ᐅᔮᐳᐤ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐹᒋᑎᔐᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᐳᐨ ᓇᑐᐸᐳᐧᐋ-ᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊ ᓚ ᐹᒋ ᓂᐸᐋᐳᐡ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᐢᑫᐧᐋᔓᔐ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐱᐨᓀᐊᒥᐦᐠ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᐱᑐᓚᐧᐊᐡ ᐋᑕᑎᓂᐳᐡ ᐧᐋᐢᑲᐃᑲᓇ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐤ ᒫᓇ: "ᑕᐤ ᐋ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐱᐢᑕᐧᐋᔓᔐ?" ᐋᑯ ᒫᐢᑲᒫᐡ ᒫᓇ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᐳᐧᐊ᙮ ᓈᐸᐃᒫᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᓱᑲ ᒥᔮᑐᐤ ᐊᓇᐤ ᐧᐋᑯᔓᔑᐦ᙮ ᒫᑕᐧᐋᓇ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓇ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᐡ, ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᒫᑐᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᐋᔓᐧᑳᐤ "ᐊᐧᐊᐧᑲᓈᔮ ᓂᑯᓯᐢ, ᓵᔐ ᓂᐱᐤ, ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᐅᑕ!!"

ᒋ ᐋ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃ' ᒋᔅᐢ? ᓇᒪ! ᐧᐋᔅ ᐧᐋᔦ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐸᐳᐤ; ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᔦ ᒋ ᐃᑎᔐᐅᑯ᙮ ᐋᐳᐨ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐊᐤ ᒋᔅᔅ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᑖᐸ ᐋᐢᑯ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑖᐳᒪᐤ ᒋᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐃᔐᐱᔓ ᐧᐃᐸᐦ ᓂᐸᐋᑯᓂᐧᐃᐳᐦ᙮

ᒫᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒥ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐤ ᒥᒥᐅᒥᒪᐤ ᐋᔨᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᒌᔅᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᓭᐧᐋᐟ ᐋᓐᒥᓚ ᒫ ᓇᑐ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔨᐤ ᒍᓯᐯ ᒪᐧᑳᐤ ᐋ ᓂᐹᔨᐤ, ᒫ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ: "ᒍᓯᐸ! ᒥᐧᐋᓈᑕ ᒥᔭ ᒥᐟ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓐ: ᔫᔅ ᓂᐱᐤ ᐋᔨᐟ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒍᓯᐸ ᑎᐋᑎᔮᐟ ᒫᓀᐋ ᑲᔭ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᐟ ᐋᓯᒥᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳᐧᐋᒡ᙮

ᒍᓯᐸ ᒥ ᒥᐢᑎᑯᓈᐸᐧᐃᐤ, ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫᑲ ᒥ ᐧᐃᒥᒪᐤ ᒍᓯᐯ ᑲᔭ ᒫᓀᐋ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒥ ᓈᓇᐃᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑯᐤ᙮ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐸ ᒥ ᐸᐧᐹᑲᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᐧᐃᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐊᐧᐋᓯ ᒥ ᒥᐧᔮᐸᑕᒪ ᐋ ᒫᒥᑐᓈᐸᒫᐟ ᒋᒌᔅᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᒋᒌᔅᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒥ ᓵᒥᐃᑯ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᐧᐋᐸᐧᐊ ᒥ ᓵᒥᐃᑯ ᓈᔅ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐹᔅᐱᓯᔑᐟ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᒌᔅᐧᐋᑎᓯᐟ᙮ ᓇᓈᐢᒦᒪ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᒥᒌᔅᐃᐃᐸᐧᐃᐟ ᓇᓈᐢᒦᒪ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᓵᒥᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ᙮

ᒥᐢᒥᓄᐋᒫᒫᐧᐃᓐ 18.

ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᑲᐧᑳᒥᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋ᙮

Matt. iv. 1-11.

1 Pet. v. 8. "ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᓐ ᐧᐋ ᒪᒥᑐᑖᑖᐠ ᒪᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᒨᔭᒼ ᐋ ᒥᑐᐹᐤ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐸᐹᒧᑖᐹᐤ ᑎᐤ, ᐋ ᓇᓈᓐᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᐹᐧᐊ ᒫ ᔮᔭᐹᐧᐃᐋᐟ᙮"

ᒫᐠ ᑳ ᒋᒌᐸᐧᐃᐟ ᒋᓴᔅ᙮ ᒥ ᒥᐢᒫᔨᑕᒪ ᐋ ᓇᑖᐧᐋᔨᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᒫ ᓇᓈᑕᐠ ᐧᐋᐢᑲᔨᑲᓇ ᒫ ᐋᔭᒧᑕᒪᐧᐋᐟ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒋᒌᔅᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᐱᐟ ᐊᓇᑕ ᓈᐢᑎᓯᐠ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᑖᓯᐠ ᐃᐃᓯᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐤ ᐋ ᐊᑳ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐧᐊ ᐧᐃᒫᒎᐟ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑳᐧᑲᓂᓯᐤ ᐧᐋᐢᑲᐃᑲᓂᓯᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑭ ᓂᐹᐟ, ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑖᓯᐧᐊ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᒫ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐟ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᓯᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᓯᐤ ᒫ ᑭ ᒥᑭᐟ᙮ ᒑᐱᐢᑳᓯᐢᐠ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᑖᑳᔭᓯᐤ, ᔮᔕᑳᓯᐢᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐦ ᑭ ᑭᔕᑖᓯᐤ᙮ ᔮᑎᓵᑳ ᐅᑭ ᑖᓯᐠ ᐃᐃᓯᐧᐊ, ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᐋ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᓯᓯᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐧᐊ ᑭ ᑖᓯᐧᐋ᙮ ᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᑯᐢᑕᓯᑖᑯᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᒫᓇ ᒑᐱᐢᑳᓯᐢᐠ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐱᒫᐃᒥᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐆᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᑭ ᒫᒥᔑᐣᑐᐧᐊᐤ᙮ 40 (ᓇᐧᐊᒥᑎᓇᐤ) ᑕᑐ ᑭᔑᑲᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ 40 ᑕᑐ ᑎᐱᐢᑲᐧᐊ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓯᐧᐋ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐠ ᐊᐱᔑᐢ ᒫᐧᑳᓯᐤ ᐅᑭ ᒥᑭᐤ᙮ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑯ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒫ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐟ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᐅᑕ ᐹᑯᑕᐢᑲᒥᑳᐠ ᑳ ᐹᔭᑯᐟ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐅᐟᐊᒫᑯᐤ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐊᐤ ᐆᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᓈᐦ ᑳ ᓵᑭᐋᐟ᙮

ᒦᐠ ᑖᐧᐸ ᐧᐋᑎᑎᒍᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐧᐊ, ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐟ᙮ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔮᓯᐤ? ᓇᒪᔪ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐃᓯᓯᐤ, ᓇᒪᔪ ᑲᔭ ᒥᔦ ᐋᐩᑭᐣ, ᓇᒪᔪ ᑲᔭ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ; ᓵᑕᓇ ᐊᐧᐊᑲ᙮ ᒑᐣ ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᑐᒫ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐧᑲᔭᐢᑯᑐᑕᒥᓯᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᐊᑲ ᐱᔑᑭᐋᓯᐤ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᓯᐧᐊ, ᐋᓯᐧᐊᐤ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐹᑭᓇᑐᐋᐸᒫᐟ ᑭᓴᓴ᙮

ᓵᑕᓇ ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᑳ ᑭᐢᒫᓯᒪᐟ ᑭᓴᓴ ᓈᐦ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᑭᓱᓯᐤ, ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐟ: "ᑖᐧᐸ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐃᔭᐧᐃᐧᐋᓈ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᑐᑕᐧᐃᔦ ᐅᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓯᓱᔭᐤ ᒫ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐃᐠ᙮" ᒥᑯ

ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐹᑖᑯ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᐟ: "ᑖᐹ ᓇᒪᔦᐤ ᒥᑯ ᒥᒋᒼ ᒑ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓈᓂᐧᐃᐣ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐋ ᐱᔑᒋᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᐋᔨᐧᐋᐠ ᒑ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᑲ-ᓂᐧᐃᐣ᙮"

ᒋᓴᐢ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒋ ᒐᐢᒋᓈᐅ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦ ᒐᐠ ᒑ ᐊᓴᒥᑯᐟ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓵᐢ ᑳ ᐃᑎᐤᐟ᙮

ᒥᓇ, ᔅᑖᓐ ᐋᑐᑕᐋᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑖᑯᐣ ᒋᓵᐋᔦᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐣ᙮ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐊᑎᑐ ᐋ ᐃᐢᐹᔨᐣ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑏᐟ ᒥᓇ: "ᑖᐧᐹ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒦᔦᒥᔑᑐᑐᐧᐋᐧᐊᑖ ᑯᑖᐧᐃ, ᑯᒋ ᒫ! ᐅᑕ ᐅᒋ ᓂᒋᐧᑳᐦᑯᑎ, ᑖᐹᑲ ᓵᐢ ᒋ ᔨᐤ ᒑ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᐟ ᐧᐅᐟ ᐋᓐᒋᓀᒪ ᒑ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᐦᒋᔨᐣ ᒑ ᐋᑲ ᐅᑖᒥᓯᑖᔑᓂᔦᓐ ᐊᓯᓂᐣ᙮"

ᐧᑳᔦᐠ ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᐸ ᑎᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒋ ᓂᒋᐧᑳᐦᑯᑎᐠ? ᐋᑯ! ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ; ᐧᐋᓴ ᒋ ᒋᐦᒑᔨᒪᐤ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋᑳ ᒑ ᓇᐋᔨᑕᒥᔨᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ ᒋ ᑖᐧᐹᑐᐧᐋᐟ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐧᐋᓴ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᓈᐃᔦᐧᐋᐃᑯᔨᐣ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒼ ᒋᓴᐢ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᔅᑖᓐ ᐋᑐᑕᐋᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑕᑯᐣ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋ ᐃᐢᐹᔨᐣ ᐧᐊᒋᒌᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᔮᐟ ᒫᐧᐊᐣ ᒫᐧᔦᔑᔨᐣ ᒫᐧᑲ-ᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐦᒋᐣ, ᓂᑕᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓇ, ᐧᐋᐦᑳᐃᑲᓇ, ᒋᓵᒋᒪᓇ, ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒪᐧᐊᐣ ᒫᐧᔮᔑᐣ ᐋ ᐃᔑᐧᐃᔮᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐣ, ᒪᑯᓵᐧᐃᓇ ᑲᔦ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐃᔑ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋ ᑏᐟ: "ᐧᐋᐸᑕ ᒫ! ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᐣ ᐅ, ᒐᐧᑲᓇᐃ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᒋ ᑳ

ᒥᐳᑎᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᒋᔭ ᒥᔨᑖᐢᑲᒥᐠ ᒋ ᑳ ᑎᐹᐳᑖᓐ; ᒨᔭᓪ ᐋᑐᑖᐣ, ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑐᑖᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᐅᒋᒋᑯᓇᐱᐢᑐᐧᐃᔭᓇ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ: “ᓅᑖᐧᐃ ᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᒫ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐢᑐᐧᐋᐠ; ᓇᒪᔪᐤ ᒋᔭ᙮”

ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᐳᐧᐋᐠ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᐤ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒥᔨᐧᐊ ᒫᐧᑳᐳᐧᐊ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᒋᐤ᙮ ᐋᑖᒻ ᑲᔭ ᐃᐸ ᓵᑕ ᒋ ᐱᔑᒋᐊᐧᐊᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐱᔑᒋᐊᐧᐸᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒥᔨᐧᐋ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐟ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑎᐣ, ᐋᑖᒻ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐹᑕᒻ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒋ ᑖᐧᐹᑕᒻ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᑲᑎᑯᐟ ᓵᑖᓐ; ᐋᐣᒋᓚ ᒫᑲ ᒋᔑᑯᐤ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐊᐢᒥᑯ᙮

ᒧᐢ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᐠ ᓵᑖᓐ ᐋ ᐹᐸᒨᑖᐣ ᓯᑳ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑖᐧᐋᐣ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊ ᒫ ᒫᔭᑎᓯᐳᐤ᙮ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᐤ ᒥᑯ ᒋᔮᐳᐤ ᐸ ᒋ ᓵᔭᐳᐧᐃᑕᐤ ᒥᑯ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᒋᐣᐋᒫᐧᑳ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔮᐳᐤ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᐳᑕᒻ ᒪᒋᐢᑯᑖᐤ ᒫ ᑕᐧᑲᓃᐳᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᐧᐋᑳᑎᐠ ᓵᑖᓐ᙮ ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒪᒋᑐᑖᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᐳᐧᐋᐠ ᓯᑳᑎᓯᐤ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓵᑖᓐ᙮ ᐃᑖᑲᓐ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ: “ᑐᑖᐧᐃ ᒫ ᐋᐸ ᐱᔑᒋᐊᐠ ᓵᑖᓐ᙮” ᒫᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑳ ᑐᑳᐠ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐏᐣ 19.

ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᑳ ᓂᐢᑳᐸᔨᐟ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᔨᒃ᙮

ᒫᕽ i. 16-20.

ᓗᒃ ix. 58. "ᒫᒑᔑᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᑯᐧᐊᒃ, ᑲᔦ ᐱᔦᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᑳ ᐸᐸᒥᔦᒃ ᐧᐊᒋᔅᑐᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐃᑯᓯᓵᓇ ᐧᐃ (ᒋᓴᔅ) ᓇᒪ ᐧᐊᐧᐋᒃ ᐅᒋᔅᑎᑯᓄᓯᐧᐋᒐᐤ᙮"

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᒋᑳᐹᐧᐃᐟ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒐᐤ᙮ ᑖᓇᑕ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᐟ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ? ᓃᔦᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ, ᓃᔦᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᐱᒋᒫᓂᒃ, ᔦᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐊᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᓂᔦᓂᑯᐧᑖᒃ ᒋᒫᓂᐤ ᒋ ᐊᐱᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᐃᔨ ᐊᒃ ᔑᐣᒃ ᑳ ᒋ ᐹᒋᓃᐸᐧᐃᒃ ᒑ ᐹᑐᐧᐋᒃ᙮ ᒋᓴᔅ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐹᔦᑯᓄᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑕᐤ᙮ ᒨᔥ ᒋ ᐸᐹᒧᑕᐤ ᐋ ᓇᓈᑕᒃ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐧᐋᔅᑳᔨᑲᓇ᙮

ᒋ ᐋ ᐹᔦᑯᑕᐤ ᒫᓇ? ᓇᒪ! ᓂᐢᑳᐸ ᒋ ᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᓈᐹᐧᐊ ᓈᐦᒃ ᑳ ᐅᑐᑖᒥᒫᐟ ᑳ ᒋ ᐸᐹᐧᐃᒑᑯᐟ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐅᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓂᐟ᙮ ᐹᔦᒃ ᐲᑕᐟ ᒋ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᒍᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒑᒻᔅ ᑲᔦ ᑐᒫᔅ, ᐱᓕᑉ, ᒫᑎᐤ, ᐋᓇᑐᕽ, ᐹᕑᑐᓚᒥᐤ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᒑᒻᔅ, ᓴᐱᐋᔅ ᔪᑐᓇ ᑲᔦ ᒍᑖᔅ (ᑳ ᒫᒥᔑᒫᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ)᙮

ᐲᑕᐟ ᐧᐃ ᒋ ᓄᑕᒫᓴᓯᐧᐃᐤ, ᒋᒫᓂᔑᔨᐤ ᒋ ᐋᔭᐤ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᒋ ᐋᐹᒋᑖᐟ ᐹᒥᑲᐧᐋᒃ ᓇᒪᓴ᙮ ᑖᐱᔅᑳᔨᒃ ᑲᔦ

ᑳᒋᑳᔨᐡᐠ ᑭ ᓄᑭᐊᐤ᙮ ᐑᔦᐘᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒑᒻᐢ ᑲᔦ ᒍᓐ ᑭ ᐋᔦᐘᐤ ᑭᒫᓂᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᒍᑕ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᓯᐤ ᐹᑯᐢᑕᐚᐚᑖᐊ ᐅᐢᐋᔨᐱᐘᐘ᙮

ᐹᔦᐧᑲᐤ ᐋ ᑭᒋᑳᔨᐤ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒋᔓᐤ ᐋ ᐱᒧᑖᐟ ᑭ ᐚᐸᒪᐤ ᐱᑕᓭ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐃᑭᔐᓂᔨᐘ ᐋᓐᑕᐢ ᐋ ᐸᑯᐢ-ᑕᐚᐚᔨᐤ ᐋᔨᐱᔦ, ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐟ: “ᐹᑭᐧᐃᒫᐧᐃᐠ,” ᑎᐚᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑖᔨᐘ ᐅᐢᐋᔨᐱᔨᐘ ᑲᔦ ᐅᑭᒫᓂᔨᐤ ᒫ ᐅᑭᐢᑭ-ᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓂᒥᒥᐅᑖᑯᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐹᔓᐤ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐧᐃᔦ-ᐸᒫᐟ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒑᒻᐢ ᑲᔦ ᒍᓐ ᐅᑭᒫᓂᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐊᐱᔨᐤ ᐋ ᒦᒋᐚᔨᐤ ᐅᐢᐋᔨᐱᔨᐘ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐟ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐃᔦᐘᐤ: “ᐹᑭᐧᐃᒫᐧᐃᐠ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᑎᐚᐤ ᓈᑲᑖᐤ ᐅᐢᐋᔦᓂᐘᐘ, ᐚᒫᐚᐤ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔦ ᐊᐚᔨᐘ ᐚ ᐃᑖᐤ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒫ ᐧᐃᒫᑯᐟ ᐋᔨᐘᑲᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐟ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᒫ! ᐚᑭ ᑭ ᓇᑕᐚ-ᔨᒫᐟ ᐅᐃᔦ (12) ᓂᔓᔭᐸ () ᓈᐸᐚ ᒧᐡ ᒫ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᐟ? ᑲᔦᐹ ᐋ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᐋᔦᒧᑕᒪᐚᐟ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐᐘ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦ ᑲᔦ ᒫ ᑭᐢᑯᑕᒪᐚᐟ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᔦᐚᐤ ᐧᑳᐢ ᒫ ᑭ ᐋᔦᒧᑕᒪᐚᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐘ ᑲᔦ ᒫ ᑭᐢᑯᑕᒪᐚᐠ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐹ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔦᔨᑖᒪᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑭ ᒥᔪᑐᐚᐚᐤ ᐋᔦᒥᐃᑯᑖᐚ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐍᔦᐘᐤ ᐋᑖᑖᐊ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐚᐟ ᑯᑕᑭᔨᐤ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᐋᑲ ᑳ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐚᐟ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐊᐚᔨᐘ, ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐᐘ ᐋ ᐋᔦᒧᒫᐟ ᑲᔦ ᑭᑭᑮᒋᑯᔨᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐹ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᑌ ᐧᔦ

ᒎᐩ ᓂᐢᑕᓪ ᑳ ᒪᒪᐧᑲᒋᐋᐃᑎᐠ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋ.

"ᓄᒋᒫᒥᓈᓐ," "ᓂᑎᐹᔦᒋᒫᔨᒥᓈᓐ" ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ. ᐋᔭᐱᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᑕ ᒋ ᒫᐢᒋᐋᐤ ᔮᑎᐢ ᒋ ᑐᑖᑯᐦ; ᑲᔭ "ᓂᑐᑖᒪᐤ" ᒋ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑕᐤ. ᒋᓴᐢ ᐅᐦᐋᔮᓇ ᒋ ᒥᔭᐤ ᐅᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᓪ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐧᐋᐢᑳᔦᑲᓂᒥᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᒋ ᑖᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐋᐱᔑᔑᔦᐧᐊ ᐅᔪᐧᐃᔮᓂᒪ. ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᔮᔦᐧᐃᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐦᐱᔑ ᐲᒫᔦ: ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐃᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᓈᐢ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒋᔪᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓂᐧᑲᐧᐊᐠ. ᒥᑯ ᐃᐃᔦᐧᐊ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᐋ ᒋᑶᐧᐋᑎᔨᐠ ᒋ ᓇᑐᒥᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᓇ ᐧᐃᒋᐧᐋᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᒋ ᐋᔅᒥᑯᐤ. ᑯᑕᑲᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐃᐃᔦᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᒫᔮᔦᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐃᔑᒋᐢᐧᐋᑕᐧᐊᐠ.

ᒋ ᐋ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᓇᐤ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ? ᒍᔮᓪ ᐋᑎᔭᐦ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᑎᐤ; ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒋ ᒥᔭᐤ ᐅ ᐸᔮᒋ ᐊᐚᐧᑲ ᐚ ᐱᒋᐢᑳᑯᔦᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᔦᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔦᑖᑯᔨᔦᐠ. ᒥᑯ ᐊᓐᐤ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒥᑐᓐ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐤ ᒍᔮᓪ ᒋᓴᐢ; ᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᒋ ᒋᑳᒥᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᓇᓪ ᐅᒋ ᒋᑎᒫᒫᔦᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᔨᔦᐤ ᐃᐃᔦᐧᐊ.

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓐ 20.

ᓂᐢᑕᓪ ᑳ ᒫᒪᐢᑳᒋᐋᐃᑎᐠ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋ.

ᒍᓐ ii. 1-11.

ᒍᓐ iii. 35. "ᐅᑖᐧᐃᒪᐤ ᒫᒋᐋᐤ ᐅᑯᔨᓯᒪᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᐧᒫᔦᐤ ᑎᐹᔦᑕᒥᐋᐤ."

ᓅᐢ 'ᑭ ᐏᑖᒪᑎᓇᐘᐤ ᑯᑕᑲᐣ ᐃᐃᔑᐘᐣ ᐋ ᑭ ᓇᑐᒫ ᒫᓇ ᑭᓯᐢ ᒑ ᐹᑭ ᐱᑐᒑᔑᐣ ᐏᒥᐚᐣ; ᐹᔭᐠ ᒫᔭ ᓈᐸᐤ ᑳ ᓇᑐᒫᐟ ᑭᓯᐢ, ᓂ ᑳ ᐋᔭᒧᒪᐤ᙮ ᐊᐧᐊ ᒫᐸᐤ ᑭ ᒪᑯᓵᐏᐊᐤ, ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐣ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓯᐢ ᑲᔭ ᒫᓈ (ᑭᓯᐢ ᐅᑳᐏᔭ), ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓗᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ᙮

ᑲᔭᐹ ᑳ ᒥᒑᑎᐣ ᑯᑕᑲᐣ ᐃᐃᔑᐘᐣ᙮ ᑳ ᒪᑯᓵ ᑲᔭ, ᔑᒥᓈᐳ ᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᒥᓂᑳᓂᐏᐣ; ᒥᑯ ᐏᐸ ᑭ ᑭᑖᑲᓂᐏᐤ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐅᑭ ᒥᒑᑲᒥᐣ᙮ ᑭᓯᐢ ᑭ ᑭᐢᒐᔑᑕ- ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐅᑭ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔑᐣ᙮

ᐊᑐᐟ ᐋ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒼ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᒑ ᑭ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔑᐣ? ᑲᔭᐹ ᐚᓯ ᐏᔭ ᑭ. ᐅᔑᑕᐤ ᐊᐢᑭᔑᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐚ ᒐᐧᑳᔑᐤ ᐋᑕᐧᑲᓂᔑ᙮

ᐊᓐᑕ ᐚᐢᑳᐃᑲᓂᐣ ᑭ ᑕᐧᑲᓇ (6) ᓂᑲᐧᑖᓯ ᑕᑐ ᓂᐱ ᐊᓯᐘᑭᑲᓇ ᐋ ᒥᓵᐣ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲᑖᐨ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓯᐢ ᐊᑐᐢᒑᔮᑲᓇ, “ᒑᑲᐢᑭᓈᐸᑭᑖᐠ ᓂᐱ ᐊᓇᐃ ᐊᓯᐘᑭᑲᓇ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᑖᐹ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓯᔮᑲᐢᑭᓈᐸᑭᑖᔑᐣ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᐣ, “ᐧᑲᐸᐊᒧᐠ, ᐣᑐᒥᔑᐠ ᐅᑭᒪᐤ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᓈᑐᒦᔮᐣ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑭᓯᐢ ᑭ ᔑᒥ- ᓈᐳᑳᒐᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᐊᓂᔮᔑᐤ ᓂᐱᔑᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᑯᑭᐢᑕᐠ ᐅᑭᒪᐤ; ᐋᑯᐃᔮᐟ: “ᒦᔮᓗᐠ! ᐢᑳ ᐏᑳᑲᒧ ᐋ ᐋᑯ! ᐆ ᔑᒥᓇᐳ, ᑖᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐅᑭᐸᔑᐣ?”

ᐋᑯ ᐊᑐᐢᒑᔮᑲᓇᐣ ᐚᑕᒪᐚᐣ ᑭᓯᐢ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐣ ᒑ ᒑᑲᐢᑭᓈᐸᑭᑖᐣ ᓂᐱᔑᐤ ᓂᐱ ᐊᓯᐚᑭᑲᓂᐣ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐚ ᐃᐃᔑᐘᐣ ᑳ ᑖᐣ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋ ᒪᑯᓵᓂᐏᔑᐣ ᒑᐢᒑᔑᒫᐣ ᑭᓯᐢ ᐋ ᑭ ᔑᒥᓈᐳᑳᒐᔑᐣ ᐊᓂᔮᔑᐤ ᓂᐱᔦ᙮

ᐆᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑎᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᑳ ᒪᔅᑳᐤ ᐋᐃᑎᒃ᙮ ᒌᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᐤ ᒋ ᒪᔅᑲᒌᐃᑎᒃ ᒫᓇ ᒋᓴᔅ? ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒋᔅᒐᔨᑖᑯᑌᐟ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᐟ ᒋᑳᓚᒪᓂᐅ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋᔮᔅᒋᓈᐅᐤ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒋᑳᓚᒪᓂᐅᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑎᔨᐤ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒐᐧᐃᓐ 21.

ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅ ᒪᔅᑳᐤ ᐋᐃᑎᐧᐃᓇ ᐊ ᐋᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮

ᒧᒃ vii. 11-16.

ᒫᒃ vii. 37. "(ᒋᓴᔅ) ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᒋ ᐹᑕᒥᔨᐤ ᒐ ᐹᑕᒥᔨᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ ᒐ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ᙮"

ᐋᔅᑖᒥᒐ ᐊᓂᑕ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᔐᒥᓈᐳᑳᒐᑦ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ ᒥᒌᐧᑕᐤ ᒋ ᒫᔅᑳᐤ ᐋᐃᑎᐤ᙮ ᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᔨᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒐ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᔨᐤ; ᑳ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᑕᒥᔨᐤ ᒐ ᒥᔦᒪᒋᐅᔨᐤ, ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ ᒐ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᒫᔅᒋᓯᔨᐤ ᒐ ᒥᐧᓈᑎᓯᔨᐤ᙮ ᐄᔅᐱ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᐤ ᒫᓇ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐊᓂᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑖᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᑳ ᒋ ᐹᒋᓈᑎᑯᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᔮᔅᑎᔨᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᑎᐤ ᒐ ᐋᑳ ᒫᒥᐧᓈᒋᐋᐟ ᐋᔅᐱᔑ ᔑᐧᐃᑕᐋᑐᑕᐧᐋᐟ᙮

ᐋᑯᑕ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓈᒋᐋᐟ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᔨᐤ; ᒥᑯ, "ᐧᐋᐸᑕ" ᒋ ᐃᑕᐤ; ᐋᐧᑳ ᒫᑲ

ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᔨᐤ᙮ (ᒫᕽ x. 46-52.) ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᒋ ᐹᑕᒥᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᐅᑕ ᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ, ᒋ ᐳᑎᓇᐧᒪᐤ ᐅᑐᐧᐋᑳᔨᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑖᔨᔨᐧᐊ ᒋ ᑕᒋᓇᐧᒪᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᐋᑖᐱᐟ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐟ "ᐋᐱᑯᑖᔨᐧᐋᐸᔨ᙮" ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑲᐢᒋᐅᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ᙮ (ᒫᕽ vii. 32-35.)

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᐋ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᑕᒥᔨᐤ ᓈᐹᐧᐋ ᐋ ᐱᒥᒍᓂᔨᐤ; ᐋᐧᑲᑖᐟ ᒫᑲ: "ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓇᐧᐋᒋᐃᑯᓯᓐ ᐋ?" "ᐋᐋ!" ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ, ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑖᐟ, "ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑳ! ᒫᒌᐟᑖ ᒋ ᓂᐹᑲᓐ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐧᑳᒋᐅᐟ ᒣ ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑳᐟ: ᑖᐧᐹ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑲᐦᒋᑕᐤ, ᐋᔅ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒋ ᑐᑖᑯ᙮ (ᒍᓐ v. 5-9.)

ᓇᑲᐟᓐ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᒋᔑᔮᔨᐤ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᐤ ᐋ ᑲᒣᐢᐧᑳᐟ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᐋ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᔨᐤ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐧᐊ ᓈᐢ ᐋᐦᐱᐦ ᐧᐋᒋᐱᐢᑯᓈᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᒋ ᓯᑐᐢᐧᑳᐸᔭᐅᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑖᐟ: "ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐤ ᒐᐦ ᒋ ᒥᐧᓈᒋᐃᑎᓐ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑎᐋᒋᓈᐟ, ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐧᑳᔭᐢᑯᐱᐢᑯᓈᐸᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒫᔨᐤ ᒋᒑᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒥᓇ ᒣ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔨᐤ᙮ (ᓗᒃ xiii. 11-13.) ᐊᐧᐊᑊ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᑳ ᒪᐢᑖᔨᑖᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐃᐦᐱᔑ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐋ ᒥᓇᐧᐋᒋᐋᐟ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑳ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᑕᒥᔨᐤ᙮

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫᐢᑲᓈᐤ ᑳ ᐱᒎᑖᐟ, ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᒣᑎᔨᐧᐊ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᓱᓂᐦᑳᑯᐟ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᓭ ᒋ

ᒧᕆᐃᑯ·ᐊᐠ ᐋ ·ᐋᐸᒫᐠ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐋ ᒪᐢᑳᐠᐋᐃᑎᔑᐠ ᑲᔦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᔦᑐ·ᐊ·ᐊᐠ ᐋ ᐋᔦᒥᔑᐠ᙮ ᒫ·ᑳᐠ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑖ-ᑖ·ᐊᐤ ᑭ ᓇᕆᐋ·ᐊᐠ ᐃᐃᔑ·ᐊ ᐋ ᓇᑐᓇᐃᑲ·ᐋᔑᐠ ᓇᐹ·ᐋ᙮ ᐹᔦᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓵᐃᐢ·ᑲᐤ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᓱᑳ ᑭ ᒫᑐ, ᐊ·ᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᐨ ᐊᓂᔦ ᐋᑳ ·ᐋᕆ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔑᐠ᙮ ·ᐋ·ᐋᐠ ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐹᔦᑯᔑᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᐅᐨ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᔑᒪ᙮ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᑭ ᔑ·ᐃᑕᐋᑐᑐ·ᐊᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᐋᕆᓈᑖᐨ, ᐋᑖᐨ, "ᐋᑳ ᒫᑐ᙮" ᐅᔦᔑᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑖᐨ ᑎᐋᕆᓇᑊ ᒥᐢᑎᑯ·ᐊᑎᔑᐤ ᐊᑕ ᐹᕆᔑᓂᔑᐠ᙮ ᑖᐹ ᐅᕆ ᑭᐸᐃᑲᓂ·ᐃᔑᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᐨ ᐊᓂᔦ ᑳ ᓂᐱᔑᐠ, "ᐅᐢᕆᓂᕆᐢ ·ᐊᓂᐢᑳ!" ᑎ·ᐋᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓵᒫᑕᐱᔑᐠ, ᐋᔦᒥᔑᐠ; ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᐨ ᐊᓂᔦ ·ᐋᑯᓯᔑᔑᐠ "ᒫᐤ! ᑭᑯᓯᐢ!"

ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐃᐃᔑ·ᐊᐠ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᑭ ᑯᐢ·ᑳᔑᑕ·ᒪᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯᐃᔓ ᒫᑲ: "ᐊ·ᐊᐠ ᑖ·ᐹ ᐋ·ᐃᐟᒪ ᑭᓵᒪᓇᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ! ·ᐋ·ᐋᐠ ᐊᓂᔦ ᒪ ᓂᐱᔑᐠ ᐃᐃᔑ·ᐊ ᐋ·ᑲ ᑭ ᑐᑕ·ᐋᐨ ᒥᓇ ᒪ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔑ᙮"

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒪ·ᐃᓐ 22.

ᑳ ·ᑳᐢᑲᑎᓯᐨ ᐃᐢ·ᑲᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐹᕽᓯ·ᐃᐨ ᑹᒧᓇ
ᐋ ᐋᔦ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᐠ᙮

ᓗᐠ vii. 36—end.

Ps. lxxxvi. 5. "ᑭᔦ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᒥ·ᔖᑎᓯᓐ, ᑲᔦ

ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᔑᑕᒫᒑᓐ; ᐧᑑᐧᐊᔮ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒋᑎᒫᒋ-
ᑐᐧᐊᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᓇᐤ ᒥᔦᔑᒧᐦᒑᐦᐤ᙮”

ᒑᐧᑲᔑᓐ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᑖᐨ ᑭᔭᐢ ᐊᐦᒋᐤ?

ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᒐ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑕᑊ ᒐ ᐋᑳ ᔦᔑᐧᐃᐅᔦᐠ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᒑᐧᑲᔑᓐ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᓀᐨ ᑭᔦᒪᓂᑐ ᒐ ᔦᔑᐧᐃᐅᔑᐤ
ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᐃᔑᐧᐊ?

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᐋ ᒋ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᔑᐠ᙮

ᑭᔭᐢ ᑲᐦᒋᑕᐤ ᒐ ᐧᐋᐸᔑᑕᒪᐧᐋᐨ ᐃᐃᔑᐧᐊ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖ-
ᐧᐃᓂᔑᐧᐊ, ᑲᔦ ᒐ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐋ; ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᑲᑕ
ᐧᐋᐹᔑᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᐧᐊ ᐋᑳ ᑳᐦᓈᑕᔑᑕᒥᐃᑯᐧᑲᓇᐃ
ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᔑᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒐ ᑎᐹᒋᒪᐧᑲᐤ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᐨ
ᓈᐸᐤ (ʔᒧᐣ) ᐋᐋᑳ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋᐦᓈᑖᔑᑕᒥᐃᑯᐨ, ᑲᔦ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐤ
ᑳ ᒋᐦᓈᑖᔑᑕᒥᐃᑯᐨ᙮

ᐊᐧᐊ ?ᐸᐤ ᒋ ᓇᑐᒪᐤ ᑭᔭᔭ ᒐ ᐹᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᒥᑭᓯᒥᑯᐨ
ᐊᓇᑕ ᐧᐃᒋᐤ; ᒥᑯ ᒑᐧᑲᔑᓐ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᓇᑑᒪᐨ? ᑖᐸ
ᐅᒋ ᔮᒋᐊᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐹᑐᐧᐋᐨ ᐋ ᐃᔑᐤ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ
ᓇᑑᒫᐨ, ᐋᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᒋ ᑖᐧᐹᑖᑯ ᑭᔭᔭ᙮

ᐊᐧᐊ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᐨ ᓈᐸᐤ ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓈᓇᐧᐋ-
ᐧᐃᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᔭᔭ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒥᔑᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᑎᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔑᐤ
ᐊᐧᐋᔑᐧᐊ ᓈᑖ; ᐋ ᐊᑳ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔦᐨ ᓇᐱᔑᐤ ᒐ ᒋ
ᒋᐦᑖᐹᐧᐃᓯᑖᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᔑᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᑕᒪᐦᑯᐧᐃᓂᔑᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᓇᒪ
ᐅᒋ ᐅᒐᒪᐤ᙮

ᐊᐣ ᒫᑲ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐤ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐋᐋᑳ ᓅᔮᒪ ᐧᐋᐤ ᐃᔑ

ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑯᐸᓇ, ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋ ᐱᑐᓛᐧᐋᔨᐦᒃ ᐧᐃᒋᔨᐤ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᔨᐦᒃ ᑭᒧᓇ; ᐋᑯ ᐹᑐᓛᐧᐋᑦ ᑲᔦ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᐢᐱᐢᑯᓂᔨᐦᒃ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐋᑐᑖᐧᐋᑦ ᓈᐦᒃ ᓱᑲ ᐋ ᒫᑐᑦ, ᐃᐢᐱ ᓛᐢᒋᓯᑦ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒪᒥᐧᑖᑯᐸᓇ᙮ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓛᔨᒪᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᓛ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᔨᑖᒪᑯᑦ ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐋᐤ᙮ ᒋ ᐹᑖᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᑕᒪᐢᑯᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᓈᐦᒃ ᐋ ᒋᐢᑎᒪᐧᐃᓂᔨᐦᒃ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᐦᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᑕᐸ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᓯᑎᔨᐦᒃ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒋᔑᑯᐧᐃᔨᐦᒃ ᐅᐢᒋᔑᐧᑲ, ᓈᐦᒃ ᓱᑲ ᐋ ᒫᑐᑦ, ᐋᐧᑲ ᒋᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᓯᑖᓈᑦ ᑲᔦ ᐅᐢᑎᐧᑳᓂᐱᐧᐃᔦ ᐋᔨᐧᐋᒃ ᐃᐋᐸᒋᑖᑦ ᐋ ᑳᓯᓇᐧᒫᑦ᙮ ᐆᔦᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑐᑖᐧᐋᑦ, ᑳ ᑕᒪᐢᑯᓇᐧᒫᑦ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐋᓛᑕᐧᒫᑦ᙮

ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᐅᒋᒪᐤ, ᑭᒧᓐ, ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒋᔑᐧᐃᓈᑯᓯᐤ ᐧᐃᔦᐸᒫᑦ ᐅᔦᔨᐤ ᐃᐦᐧᑲᐊ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒥᑐᐡ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓛᔨᒪᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᑖᑯᓯᔨᐦᒃ ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒋᔑᐧᐋᐃᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᔦᔨᑕ ᐧᐋ ᒋᑖᔦᐧᐋᑐᑐᐧᐋᔨᐦᒃ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐋᐧᑲᑖᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐊᓂᔦ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᔨᐦᒃ ᓈᐹᐧᐊ, “ᐊᐧᐊ ᐃᐦᐧᑲᐤ ᑖᐧᐹ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᑖᔦᐢ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓀᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᔨᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ: ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᓵᒋᐃᒃ᙮ ᐋᔨᐧᐋᒃ ᓈᐦᒃ ᓂ ᓵᒋᐃᒃ ᐋ ᑐᑕᐧᐃᔦᓐ ᒋᐟ᙮ ᒋᔦ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐦᒃ ᓂᐱ ᑯᒋ ᒥᔨᓐ ᓛ ᒋᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᓯᑖᓂᑲᐧᐃᔦᓐ, ᐧᐃᔦ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᐅᒋᑯᐧᐋᐱᑦ ᓀᒋ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᓯᑖᓂᒃ᙮ ᒋᔦ ᓇᒪ ᑯᒋ ᐅᓛᒥᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐯᓂᐅᓛᑕᒼ ᓂᓯᑕ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᐱᑐᓛᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᒋᔦ ᓇᒪ ᑯᒋ ᑕᒪᐢᑯᓂᓐ, ᐧᐃᔦ ᒫᑲ ᓂᓯᑎᐦ ᒋ ᐃᔑ ᐸᐧᐃᓇᒼ ᓈᐦᒃ ᐋ ᔑᐧᐃᒫᐧᑲᓇᔨᐦᒃ ᑕᒪᐢᑯᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒫᔦ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᑦ ᐃᐢᑵᐤ, ᐋᑖᑦ: "ᒑᔕ ᐅᑭ ᐟᔮᐸᐏᑕᒪᑲᐏᓐ ᑭ ᒪᑭᒖᐃᓇ᙮" ᒑᐹ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᔦᕓᒍᐋᐤ ᐊᓂᔦ ᐃᐢᑵᐤ ᑳ ᒥᔕᒫᕓᑕᒥᕓᐠ᙮ ᐊᓇ ᐏᐟ ᑳ ᑭᐢᑕᕓᒍᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐅᑐᑕᒪ, ᐋᐢᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒦᔑᐋᓯᐠ ᐅᐃᔮ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐋᕓᐠ᙮

ᑭᔦ ᑲᔦ ᑭ ᑰ ᐚᐸᕓᑕᒫᑊ ᑭᓴᐢ ᑭ ᒪᑭᒖᐃᓇ ᑳᐢᓈᑖᕓᑕᒥᐃᑯᐋᓈ ᑳᑭᒪᑕ᙮ ᒥᑯ "ᓂ ᒥᔦᒐᓇ" ᐃᑖᕓᒥᓯᔦᓇ ᓇᒪᐃᔦ ᑭ ᑳ ᐚᐸᕓᑕᒫᑊ, ᐚᓴ ᓈᐢᒐᐹ ᓇᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑖᕓᒪᐤ ᑭᓵᐢ ᐋ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᕓᐠ ᑲᐟᔦ ᐋ ᑭᐢᑖᕓᒍᕓᐠ ᐊᐋᕓᐊ᙮ ᐚᐋᐠ ᐊᐱᐢᒍᐋᔑᔕᐠ ᒑᔕ ᐅᑭ ᒥᒫᑐᐢᑖᕓᐊ ᐅ ᒪᑭᒖᐃᓂᐊᐊ, ᑲᔦ ᓇᒪ ᐃᑖᕓᑖᑯᓯᐋᐠ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐠ ᒫ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑖᐠ᙮ ᒥᔫᓅᑊ! ᑲᒫ ᐚᐸᕓᑕᒫᐣ ᑭᔦ ᑭᓴᐢ! ᑲᒫ ᒥᕓᐣ ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᐹᔦᑭ ᐋᒫᑲ ᑭᑖᐃᐠ ᒫ ᐹᑭ ᑖᕓᐠ ᒫ ᒥᔕᒫᕓᑕᒥᐃᐢᑭᕓᐠ ᑭ ᒪᑭᒖᐃᓇ ᐅᑭ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒫ ᐚᐸᕓᑕᒫᐣ, ᒫ ᓵᑭᐊᑦ ᑲᔦ, ᒍᔮᒻ ᑳ ᑎᑊ ᐊᐣ ᐃᐢᑵᐤ᙮

ᐹᔦᑵᐤ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐋ ᓈᓈᑕᑊ ᑭᒑᐋᐢᑳᕓᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒻ ᒦᑯᐸ ᐅ ᒍᓂᐃᐹᓂᕓᐤ ᐹᓄᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ ᓵᒪᓈᐃᐠ᙮ ᑭ ᔮᕓᐃᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᒫᑲ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᐱᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫ ᐋᔮᔑᑦ᙮ ᒪᐋᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᑕᐸ ᐱᐋᑭ ᐊᑳᐸᒫᕓᐠ ᐃᐢᑵᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᑖᐋᕓᑕᒪᐋᑦ ᓂᐱᕓᐤ ᒫ ᒥᓂᑳᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᕓᒍᑕᒪᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᔮᕓᐤ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᐳᕓᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐏ ᒫ ᑭ ᒥᓇᐃᐋᑦ ᐋ ᑭᔕᒪᓂᑐᐏᑦ᙮ (ᒍᐣ iv. 4-16.)

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐎᓐ 23.

ᑳ ᐹᔑᑳᑎᓂᑖᐠ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳᓚᓚ ᔮᑲᐃᑲᓂᐠ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

ᓗᐠ viii. 22-25.

ᓗᐠ viii. 25. "(ᒋᓴᐢ) ᐧᐋᔭᓂᑕᒼ ᐋ ᔪᑎᓂᑖᐠ ᑲᔦ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ, ᑖᐧᐹᑖᑯ ᒫᑲ᙮"

ᒋᓴᐢ ᔭᐧᐊᐠ ᒋ ᐳᓯᐧᐊᐤ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐅ ᑭᒫᓂᔨᐧᐋ᙮ ᐂᑕᐢ ᐹᔭᐠ ᒋ ᐋᔭᐤ ᒎᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑯᑕᑭᔨᐤ᙮ ᐧᐋᐊᔮ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᒫᓇ ᐃᐋᐸᒋᑖᔨᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮

ᐹᔭᐠ ᑭᒫᓂᔨᐤ ᐋᑯᑕ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᐳᓯᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐠ ᔪᑎᓂᔨᐠ, ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒪᒪᑲᐊᓂᔨᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐋᐧᑳ ᐹᒋ ᐳᓯᐸᔨᔨᐠ ᑲᐢᑲᓇ᙮ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑯᐢᑕᑭᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᑯᐢᐱᓈᔨᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᒌ ᑰᓭᐹᐸᔨᐠ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐢᐹᐧᐋᒥᑯ ᔮᑎᐣ ᒋ ᐃᐣᐱᐣ ᔪᑎᓂᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᐧᑳᐢᑯᓈᐠ, ᐋᑖᐠ, "ᐅᑭᒪᐤ! ᐅᑭᒪᐤ! ᓇᒫ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐆᔮᐢᑖᔨᑖᓐ ᒌᑳᐨ ᐋ ᔮᔨᐧᐃᐅᔮᐠ?" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᐳᐧᐃᐟ, ᒌᐅᑕᐠ ᐋ ᔪᑎᓂᔨᐠ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᒪᒪᑲᐊᓂᔨᐠ, ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐋᐧᔮᐢᑎᓂᔨᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᐟ ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐋᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, "ᒌᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᑯᐢᑖᒋᔮᐠ?" "ᒌᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐋᒌᑳ ᐅᒋ ᒌᐧᐹᐧᐋᒌᔨᒥᔮᐠ ᒌ ᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒥᑕᐧᑲᐤ? ᒌᐹ ᐅᒋ ᐆᓈᔨᑕᒼ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋ

ᐃᐃᓂᔨᐤ, ᔮᑎᐢ ᑭ ᓂᐹᐦ ᑲᔕ ᐋ̈ᔕᐱᐤ ᐸ ᑭ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ
ᒑ ᐋ̈ᑳ ᐧᐃᔮᔑᐃᑎᐤ, ᐋ̇ᑖ̈ᑲ ᐅᑭ ᑯᐢᑯᓈᑲᓇᐧᐃᐦ᙮
ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑐᐤ, “ᑭᓯᐢ ᐊᐧᐊᑊ ᑖᐧᐹ
ᑭᔖᒫᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᐋ ᔦᑎᓂᔨᐤ ᑲᔕ ᑲᐢᑲᓇ
ᐋᐧᑳ ᐱᔑᑭᐃᑯᐦ᙮”

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᐣ 24.

ᑫᐋᕋᐢ ᐅᑖᓂᐢ ᑳ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔕᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᔨᐤ᙮

ᒍᑊ viii. 41—end.

1 ᒋᒼᔦᐃᐣ ii. 6. “ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᓂᐸᐃᐧᐊᐤ, ᑲᔕ ᐱᒫᒥ-
ᐃᐧᐊᐤ: ᐱᒥᔑᓂᐃᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᐹᔨᑲᒥᑯᐤ, ᑲᔕ ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑳᐃᐧᐊᐤ᙮”
ᐸᔖᐧᑲᐤ ᐋ ᒥᔨᑭᔨᔨᐤ ᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐹᑭᓈᑎᑯ ᑭᓯᐢ,
ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐅᔨᑎᐤ ᐋᔑ ᑲᐧᐋᐸᔕᐅᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔖᔨᐤ,
“ᒥᑯ ᐹᔕᑯᔑᐤ ᓂᑖᓂᐢ, ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒫᑲ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᑕᒼ, ᑲᒫ
ᐹᑭ ᒥᓇᐧᐋᑭᐊᐟ!” ᑭᓯᐢ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑖᐧᐹᑐᐧᐊᐤ᙮
ᐋᑕ ᐹᐧᔖᐸᑕᑊ ᐧᐃᑭᔫ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᐋᑭ ᐃᔨᔨᐤ
ᐅᐟᐊᑐᐢᒑᔖᑲᓂᔨᐧᐊ, “ᔖᐢ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐸᔫ᙮ ᔖᐢ ᓇᒪᐧᐋᓐ
ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐧᐃᔮᐢᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐃᔖᐟ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑭᓯᐢ, “ᐋ̈ᑳ
ᒋᑭᔨᑊ, ᓂᐟ ᓂ ᑳ ᐱᒫᒥᐊᐤ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐋ̈ᑖᐟ ᐊᓂᔕ
ᓈᐹᐧᐊ ᑲᔕ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐧᐊ ᐧᐋ̈ᑖᓂᔨᔨᐤ, “ᐹᑭ ᐧᐃᒑᐧᐃᑊ,
ᐱᑐᒑᑕᐤ, ᑭᔕ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑕᐢ, ᒌᒼᐢ ᑲᔕ ᒍᓐ, ᐹᑭ ᐱᑐᒑᑊ,
ᐋᑯᐢ ᐋ̈ᑳ ᑯᑕᑲᐤ᙮”

ᐚᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋᑐᑖᒡ ᐊᑕ ᐋᐢᑖᔨᒡ᙮ ᓈᐢᒡ ᒫᑲ ᒥ ᒥᒠᑐᐧᐊᒡ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᒡ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᒋᑐᒋᒠᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒍᒡ, ᒥᒋᒫ ᐋ ᒪᒫᐧᒑᑲᓯᒡ ᓈᐢᒡ ᐋ ᐱᒋᐢᑲᒋᑖᑯᓯᒡ ᐋ ᒥ ᓂᐱᔨᒡ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᔑᓴ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᐧᑳᑦ, "ᐋᑳ ᐃᐧᑖᐠ, ·ᐋᓴ ᒥᑯ ᓂᐸᐤ, ᒋᐹ ᓂᐱᐤ᙮" ᐙᔨᐧᐊᐠ ·ᐋᒥ ᒥ ᐃᑖᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᓂᐹᔨᒡ, ᐋ ᒥ ᒋᐢᒣᔨᒥᓯᑦ ᐋ ᑳᐢᒋᑖᑦ ᒥᓇ ᒣ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᑦ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᐊᓇᒡ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᒡ ᒥᑯ ·ᐋᒋᓄᐧᐋᒡ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᐃᔮᒡ; "ᒑᐧᐹ ᓂᐱᐤ᙮" ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ·ᐃ ᒑᐧᐹᑐᐧᐊᐧᐊᒡ ᑳ ᐃᔨᒡ ᒥᓇ ᒣ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᔨᒡ᙮

ᐚᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒣ ·ᐋᔭᐧᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᒡ᙮ ·ᐃᐸᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ·ᐋᔭᐧᐃᑎᓴᐅᒡ, ᒣᐸᐋᐠ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᒋᒥᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔭ ·ᐋᑖᓂᔑᔨᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐲᑦ, ᒦᓴ, ᑲᔭ ᔫᓇ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑳ ᓇᐋᔨᒫᑦ ᒣ ᑖᔨᒡ ᐊᓇᑕ᙮ ᐚᑯ ·ᐋᑎᓇᐧᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᐢᑳᔑᓴ ᐅᑎᒋᔨᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, "·ᐊᓂᐢᑳ᙮" ᔖᒪᑕᐱᔨᒡ ᐱᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᒣᐠ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ·ᐋᓂᐢᑳᔨᒡ, ᐹᐸᒍᑖᔨᒡ, ·ᐋᓴ ᒥ ᓂᓭᔕᐸ ᑕᑐ ᐱᐳᓈᓯᐤ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔮᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ, "ᐹᒑᐧᐋᐠ ᒣ ᒥᒋᑦ᙮"

ᐋᓇᒡ ᒫᑲ ·ᐋᑕᓂᓯᒡ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐢᒣᔨᑕᐧᒪᒡ ᒣ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒡ ᐋᔕᐱᔑ ᒪᐢ ᑖᔨᑕᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐋᔕᐱᔕ ᓯᒋᔮᓯᒡ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑕᒫᑯᒡ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐏᓐ 25.

ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳ ᐊᓴᒫᐟ 5,000 ᑕᑐ ᓈᐯᐘ,
ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

ᒫᑌᐤ xiv. 13-22.

Ps. civ. 14. "(ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ) ᒪᐢᑯᓯᐘ ᓂᑖᐏᒋᑕᒪᐘᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᐦᑲᓇ, ᑲᔦ ᓂᑖᐏᒋᑖᑲᓂᓴ ᒦ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᔨᐠ ᐃᐃᓅᐘ; ᐋ ᐏ ᓂᑖᐏᒋᑖᐟ ᒥᒋᒥᓅᐤ ᐊᐢᑭᐠ ᐅᒋ᙮"

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑲᔦ ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐹᑯᑕᐢᑲᒥᑳᐠ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐊᐠ, ᓈᐢᐠ ᒦᑲ ᒋ ᒥᒑᑎᔨᐧᐊ ᐃᐃᓅᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᓄᓈᐡᑳᑯᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐟ, ᐃᐋᔭᒧᑕᒪᐧᐋᐟ ᐆᑖᐃᔭ, ᑲᔦ ᐏᐃᔭ ᐋ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑕᑉ ᒋᓱᑯᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐏ ᐱᒫᒋᐋᐟ ᐃᐃᓅᐧᐊ ᒦ ᐋᑳ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᔨᐠ ᓵᑖᓇ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑎ ᐅᑖᑯᓯᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᐋᐠ ᐃᑎᑯᐠ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄ- ᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, "ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑕᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᐃᓅᐧᐊᐠ ᒦ ᒋᐧᐋᐠ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓵᓴ ᐏ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᔨᐤ"? ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒋ ᒋᐢᒦᔨᒫᐤ ᐃᐃᓅᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᓴᐢᑲᒍᓯᔨᐠ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᒋᓯᑲᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᒦᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐏ ᐃᑖᐟ ᒦ ᒋᐧᐋᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, "ᓇᒫ ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᐊᓴᒫᐧᐊᐧᐊᐠ"? "ᓇᒪ!" ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᐧᐋᓴ ᒥᑯ ᓂᔫᔭᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐱᐧᓵ- ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔦ ᓂᔑᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᓇᒦᓯᓴᐠ, ᐊᑐᐠ ᒧᔑᐧᐋᐤ ᐃᐢᐸᔨ ᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᐢ ᒥᒑᑎᐠ ᐃᐃᓅᐧᐊᐠ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒥᑯ

ᐃᔮᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ, “ᐊᐱᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒪᐢᑯᔒᒃ,” ᐃᑎᑯᐤ, “ᓂᔭ ᒫᒃ ᐹᒋᒥᔨᒃ ᐊᓐᐤ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᔅᒃ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᑳ ᐃᑎᔨᐤ ᐅᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ᙮

ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᒃ᙮ ᓂᐢᑐᒥᑎᓇᐤ ᑕᑐ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᐧᑲ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓯᒋᐢᒋᓈᐤ ᐋᑯ ᒌ ᐃᑕᔑᒫᓐᒋ᙮ ᓈᐹᐧᐊᐤ 5,000 ᒋ ᐃᑕᔑᐧᐊᐤ, ᑖᐱᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔕᐤ᙮ ᒫᐢᒋᓈᔅ ᒋ ᑲᐢᒫᔨᑕᔑᒫᓐᒋ ᐋᐧᐋᔑᔕᐤ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒑᔕᔅ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᔅᐱᔑ ᑳᐧᐊᔑᒧᒃ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫ ᐹᑕᒪᒃ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᐃᔭ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᒋᓯᔨᒃ᙮

ᐃᐢᐱ ᑳ ᓇᐊᐱᔨᐤ, ᒋᓴᔅ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒫᐢᔅ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᒫ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᐋᑖᐱᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᓂᐋᓈᐢᑯᒫᑦ ᐊᓃᔭᔨᐤ ᒥᒋᒥᔪ ᐅᒋ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐹᐧᑲᓈᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ, ᒫᔮᑦ ᐲᑕᓭ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, “ᓈᐤ ᑳ ᐊᐱᐧᐃᐤ ᐊᐧᐊᐧᑲᓐᐤ ᒋᔭ ᐊᔕᒥᐤ”! ᐋᑯ ᒎᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓇ ᒫᔮᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᑎᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒫ ᐊᔕᒫᔨᒃ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᐋᑕᔑᔨᐤ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᒋ ᒥᔭᐤ ᐋᔭᑯ-ᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒫᐢᔅ ᒫ ᓐᑐᒫᑎᓇᒪᐧᐋᔨᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋᐱᔖᔑᐤ ᒥᒋᒻ ᐊᑐᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑖᐹᐅᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᒫᑎᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ; ᐋᔮᐱᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒻ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫ ᑖᐱᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᑳ ᑕᔑᔨᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᔮᑎᔅ ᒋ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐋᐱᔖᔑᔨᐤ ᒥᒋᒥᔨᐤ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᑖᐱᐢᑯᔪᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᒋᑕᐧᐊᐤ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐧᐊᐧᐋᓂᐸᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᐢᑯᐧᐹᐤ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᐢᔅ ᒪᐢᑯᔒᐤ; ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ

ᐋᒑᑦ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ, “ᐹᔅᑲᑦ (Basket) ᐅᑎᓇᒧᐤ, ᒧᓯᐣᓇᒧᐤ ᐊᓐ ᒥᑭᒻ ᑳ ᐃᑕᔅᑖᐠ᙮” ᓂᓈᑦ ᐸ ᒫᑲ ᑕᑐ ᐹᔅᑲᑦ ᒥᑐᓐ ᑭ ᔮᑲᔅᑭᓇᐚ ᐃᔅᑰᔅᑐᐚᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᑭᓭᔅ ᐋᒑᑦ ᐃᐃᐱᐘ ᒑ ᑭᐚᐱᐠ᙮

ᒐᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒪᔅᑳᒐᐃᑎᐤ ᑭᓭᔅ᙮ ᐑ ᑮᔦᓇᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔕᒥᑯᓇᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒥᓯᐚ ᐃᐃᐱᐙ ᐊᔅᑭᐠ ᐋᒑᐱᐠ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒐᓇᑕ ᐚᑭ ᐊᔕᒥᑕᐠ? ᑲᔦᐹ ᒥᑭᒥᐲᐤ ᐋ ᒥᐲᑕᐠ ᑲᔦ ᐋᔦᑯᓇᐚ᙮ ᒐᓇᑕ ᐚᑭ ᑭ ᐅᔑᐁᑦ ᐋᔦᑯᓇᐤ? ᐸᐚ- ᔑᑲᓇᐠ ᑲᔦᐹ᙮ ᐸᐚᔑᑲᓇᐠ ᐑ ᒐᓇᑕ ᐚᑭ ᑭ ᐋᔦ- ᐑᐠ? ᑲᔦᐹ ᐋ ᓂᑖᐑᑭᐠ᙮ ᒐᓇᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐚᑭ ᑭ ᓂᑖᐑᑭᐠ? ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔦᐹ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐚᑦ ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐊᔑᐋᑦ᙮ ᒌᐚᐱᐤ ᐃᐋᐸᑭᒑᑦ ᐚᔑᐋᐠ? ᓇᒪ ᒌᐚᐱᐤ᙮ ᑭᓭᔅ ᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᔦ ᐑᔦ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒌ ᓂᑖᐑᑭᐱᐠ ᐸᐚᔑ- ᑲᓂᒥᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒌᔅᒋᐱᑕᒫᐤ ᑭᓭᔅ ᒐᐧᐹ ᐚᑭ ᐋᔦ- ᐙᐧᑳᐠ᙮ ᒥᔑᐤ ᐋᑳ ᑐᑕᐚᑦ ᐸᐚᔑᑲᓇ ᒌ ᓂᑖᐑᑭᐱᐠ ᓈᔥ ᒥᒋᑦ ᐊᐙᓇᑭ ᐸ ᑭᐹᑲᑕᓰᐊᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐑᔦ ᑭ ᑳ ᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᑐᑖᑯᓇᐤ, ᐚᓴ ᐙᐧᐋᐠ ᐲᔦᓯᓴ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐊᔕᒫᑦ᙮ ᒐᐹ ᑭᔅᒋᐱᑕᒪᐠ ᒌ ᑭ ᓂᑖᐑᑭᑖᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᒌᐚᐱᐤ, ᐋᔦᐱᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐑᔦ ᑭᐹᑲᑕᓰᐊᐠ, ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐᐊ ᐋ ᓂᑖᐑ- ᑭᑖᒪᑯᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᐱᐤ ᒌ ᒥᑭᐠ᙮ ᐲᔦᓯᓴᐠ ᐙᔦᔅᒑᒑᐊ ᒥᑭᒥᔫ ᐅᑭ ᐹᑖᑯᐋᐠ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐᐊ ᑲᔦ ᑐᑖᑯᐋᐠ ᒌ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᐠ ᐅᒥᑭᒥᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᑮᔦᓇᐤ ᓈᔥ ᐋᐱᐋᐠ ᑲᔦᐹ ᓯᐋᑭᐃᑕᐠ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐑ ᐲᔦᓯᓴ ᐋ ᐅᑦᐋ-

ᑳᑯᔭᒃ᙮ ᑳᐢᒋᓈᑖᔦᑖ·ᑲᓂᔦᐤ, ᒫᑲ ᑳᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᑳ ᓇᑐᑖᑕᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔭ·ᑲ᙮

·ᐋᐸᑕᒍᒃ! ᒥᑳ·ᑕᐤ ᒋ ᒋᐢᑳᔦᒫᑲᓂ·ᐃ·ᐊ ᐃᐃᔦ·ᐊ· ᑳ ᐃᔮᒪ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᐤ ᒥᒋᒥᔦᐤ ᐅᒋ ᐋ ᒋ ᒥᔦᑯᐤ ᒋᔫᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᒥᒋᒥᔦᐤ ᐋ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒪ·ᐋᐤ᙮ ᓈᒫ ᒫᑲ ᒋᔭ·ᐊᐤ ᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑕ·ᐊᐤ ᒋᔫᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᔑᑯᐤ ᒋᔑᑳ·ᐊ, "ᒥᔦᓈᓐ ᐊᓄᐤ ᑳᔑᑳᐤ ᓂ ᑳ ᒥᒋᑖᓐ"? ᒋ ᑲ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒫᑖᓇᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒋᔫᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᒥᒋᒥᓈᔦᐤ ᐅᒋ᙮ ᐊᒎᔭ ᒥᒋᓯᔭᒃ ᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑖᓇᐤ, "ᒋ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒥᑎᓈᓐ, ᐅ! ᒋᔫᒪᓂᑐ, ᐅ ᒥᔦ ᒥᒋᒻ ᐅᒋ᙮"

ᒋᐤᒋᓄᐊᒫᑳ·ᐃᓐ 26.

ᐊᑕ ·ᐋᒋ ᒋᐢᑳᔦᒥᐦᑫ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋ ᒋᔫ·ᐋᑎᓯᐦ ᐋ ᐋᔭ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᐤ᙮

ᒫᑴᐤ xv. 21-28. ᑲᔭ **ᒫᐦᑲ x. 13-16.**

ᓘᒃ xviii. 16. "ᓇᐋᔦᒥᑯᐤ ᐊᐱᐢᑕ·ᐋᔑᔫᐤ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᓈᔓᐤ, ᐋᑳ·ᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᒋᑕᐊᒫᑯᐤ; ·ᐋᓴ ᐋ·ᑳᑖᔦᑖᑯᓯᐤ ᐊᓇᐤ ᐋᑖᐤ ᒋᔫᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓂᔦᐤ," ᐃᔦᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ᙮

ᔫᐢ ᐤᒋ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑎᓇ·ᐊᐤ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᓯᑲ ᓄᔮᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐃᑐᑖ·ᐋᐤ ᐊ·ᐋᔦ·ᐊ᙮

ᐹᔭ·ᑲᐤ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᓈᑎᑯ ᐃᐢ·ᑳ·ᐊ ᐋ ᒫᑐᔦᐤ ᐋ

ᐃᔨᐤ, "ᐅ! ᒌᐸᔨᒥᑳᔭᓇ ᓂᑖᓂᐢ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒫᐧᑲᔨᑕᒪ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐢᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐢᑳᑲ ᐹᑕᐧᐊᐤᐋ ᒋ ᑎᐤ! ᐋᑯ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐦᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᐤ ᐋ ᐊᑳ ᒋᔨᐚ ᒋᑎᒫᑳᔨᒪᐤ ᐚ ᒋᒋᑎᓭᐚᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇ ᐃᐢᑿᐤ ᐋᐢᐤ ᓈᐢᐤ ᓯᑲ ᓈᑐᑕᒫᐧᐋᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐅᑖᓂᓴ ᐅᒋ; ᐋᔨᐘᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐚᒋ ᒋ ᐃᑖᐤ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐦᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ, "ᒦᔭᓄᐠ! ᒋᒋᑎᓭᐅ ᒫ!"

ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇ ᐃᐢᑿᐤ ᐋᑿ ᑳᐧᐊᐸᔭᐅᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐅᓯᑎᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐃᑖᑦ, "ᒌᐸᔨᒥᑳᔭᓇ ᐏᒋᐃ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋ ᒋᑎᒫᑲᔨᒫᑦ ᒋ ᐃᑕᐤ, "ᓂ ᑳ ᑐᑖᓇ ᐋᐃᔑ ᓇᑖᐧᐋᔨᑕᒪᓐ᙮" ᐋᓇ ᐃᐢᑿᐤ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᓯᒌᔭᓯᐤ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᑳᐧᐋᑦ᙮ ᓵᐢ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐚ ᐑᔮᐢᑎᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᑖᓂᓴ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᒥᓈᐧᐋᒋᐋᑦ ᐚᔦ ᐅᒋ᙮

ᒥᓇ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐦᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᐤ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒁᔭᐢᑯᑐᑖᐧᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓭᐢ᙮ ᐃᐢᑿᐧᐊᐤ ᒋ ᐏ ᐃᑐᑖᐧᐊᐤ ᐅᑯᔑᔑᐘᐘ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐋᔨᒥᑯᐘᐤ ᐅᒋᐢᒋᓄᐦᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ, "ᒫᒥᐠ! ᐋᑳ ᐹᒋ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᑯᐤ ᐅᑕ ᒋᐟ ᐊᐚᔑᔑᒥᐘᐘᐤ," ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᐘᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒋ ᐹᑕᐘᐤ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐦᐊᒪᐹᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ, ᓈᐢᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐘᑳᐃᑯ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐅᒋᐢᒋᓄᐦᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ, "ᓇᐋᔨᒥᑯᐠ ᒦ ᐹᒋ ᓈᔑᐠ, ᐋᑳ ᒋᒋᑎᓭᐅᑯᐠ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒫᒦᐢᑯᐠ ᒌᑯᓈᐟ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐊᐚᔑᓭ ᑲᔭ ᓈᑐᑕᒫᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑖᐏᔭ ᒦ ᒥᔦ ᐋᔮᔨᐠ᙮"

ᒦᔭᓄᐠ! ᐙᔭ ᑖᓇ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒥᐚᔨᑕᒧᑳᓐᒋ ᐊᓇᐠ

ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔖᐤ ᑳ ᑕᑯᓂᑯᐤ ᑭᓴᐢ᙮ ᑭᓴᐢ ᓵᑭᐋᐤ ᐋ ᔦᐢᐱᔑᔑᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᔨᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔖ᙮ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐅ ᒫᓂᐢᒐᓂᔑᔑᒪ᙮ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᓂᐱᐧᑖᐧᐊ᙮ (ᒍᓐ xxi. 15.)

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 27.

ᑖᐹᔨᒥᒑᑦ ᐅᑦᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓐ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋ᙮

ᒫᑎᐤ vi. 9. ᓘᒃ xi. 2-4.

Ps. lv. 17. “ᐧᐋᑕᑯᔑᐤ, ᑭᐋᑭᔖᐸᔮᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᐋᐧᑲ ᑭᔑᑳᐤ ᓂ ᑳ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᓐ, ᑲᔭ ᓯᑲ ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᑐᑕᒫᓐ; ᓂ ᑳ ᓇᑐᑖᒃ ᒫᑲ (ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ)᙮”

ᐅᑕ ᑳ ᑖᑦ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐋᐢᑭᐤ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑕᒪ ᐋ ᒫᒥᑐᓈᔨᒫᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯ᙮ ᐧᐋᐊᓵ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑕᒪ ᐋ ᐹᔭᓄᑦ ᒑ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐢᑐᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ; ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᐋᐧᑲ ᒫᑐᑦ ᐅᑎ ᐋᔭᒥᐋ᙮ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐤ ᐧᐊᑭᐤ, ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐸᑖᑯᑦ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐤ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ᙮

ᓇᑯᑐᓐ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᑳ ᑭᔑᐋᔭᒥᐋᐤ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, “ᑭᐢᑯᑕᒪᐧᐃᓈᓐ ᒫ! ᒑ ᐃᔑ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔮ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᑦ, ᐅᑕ ᑭ ᑳ ᔨᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔮᐧᑳ:—

"ᒌᐸᔨᒥᑳᐨ ᐅᐨ ᐋᔮᒥᐋᐧᐃᐧᐣ᙮"

ᓄᒌᐃᐧᓈᐣ ᒥᒥᒥᔑᑯᒃ ᐋᒐᔮᐣ; ᑲᐟ ᒥᐢᒌᔨᒌᑲᓂᐃᐧᐤ ᐋᔑᓂᑳᓯᔮᐣ; ᐅᑎᒥᐸᔨᐟ ᒥᔮ ᒥᑯ ᑳ ᒌᐋᐧᒌᑲᐃᐧᔮᐣ; ᒥᔮ ᐋᐃᒌᔨᑕᒪᐣ ᑲᐟ ᑎᓈᓂᐃᐧᐤ, ᐅᐟ ᐊᐢᒥᐠ ᒎᔮᓪ ᒥᒥᒦᔑᑯᐠ᙮ ᐊᓭᒥᓈᐣ ᐊᓄᐠ ᑳ ᒥᔑᑳᐠ, ᐸᓈᔮᔨᑕᒫᐃᐧᓈᐣ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᒪᒥᒌᐃᐧᓂᓈᓇ ᒎᔮᓪ ᐋ ᐃᔑ ᐸᓈᔮᔨᑕᒪᐋᐧᒥᐠ ᐊᓈᐠ ᑳ ᐊᐧᓂᑐᒋᐃᐧᔭᒥᐠ, ᐋᑳᐃᐧᔭ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐸᐃᓈᐣ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᑲᐧᑳᒥᐃᑲᐧᐃᔮᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᑲᐊᒪᐃᐧᓈᐣ ᐊᐣ ᒪᑳᐋᐧᐣ: ᐋᐧᐢ ᒥᔮ ᒥᑯ ᒥ ᒥᒥᐅᒥᒪᐃᐧᐣ, ᒥ ᓲᑲᑎᓯᐣ, ᑲᔮ ᒥᔮ ᒥᑯ ᒥ ᑳ ᒥᐢᒌᔨᒥᑲᐃᐧᐣ, ᒎᐢ ᑳᒥᐠ᙮ ᐋᒥᐣ᙮

ᒥᐢᑎᓈᐠ ᒫ! ᐋᑎᐨ ᐋᒐᔑᔮᒃ ᒥᐨ ᐋᐸᒥᒐᓇᐋᐧᑐᑳ ᒫᓇ ᐅ ᐋᔮᒥᐋᐧᐃᐧᐣ ᐋᐧᒌᑯᔑᐠ ᑲᔮ ᒥᔮᒥᓵᐹᔮᐠ᙮ ᒥ ᓂᒥᐃᑯᐊᐧᐊᐧᐠ ᐠᒥ ᒥᐢᑯᒐᒫᑯᐋᐧᐋᐧᑳᐣᒥ ᒥᑯ ᐠᒥ ᐋ ᒥᐢᑳᔨᒪᐊᐧᐤ ᐊᐋᐧᐣ ᑳ ᐅᔑᒌᐨ? ᒥᓭᐢ ᐋᐧᐢ ᑎᐹᔨᒥᑳᓯᐤ, ᐊᐊᐧᒃ "**ᒌᐸᔨᒥᑳᐨ ᐅᐨ ᐋᔮᒥᐋᐧᐃᐧᐣ**" ᒫᑲ ᐋᐧᒥ ᒥ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᒌᐠ᙮

ᓈᐢᒌᐧᐹ ᒥᐋᐧᔮᔨᒐᐧᒪᐠ ᐊᐋᐧᐣᒥ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᐋᔮᒥᐋᐧᐃᐧᓂᔨᐤ, ᐋᐧᐢ ᒥᓭᐢ ᒥ ᐅᔑᒐᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᐊᐧᐠ ᐋᐃᒥᐣ ᐊᐋᐧᔑᓭᐠ ᑳ ᒥ ᓂᓯᑐᒐᐠ᙮ ᒐᐣ ᐋᔑᒥᐢᐋᐧᓂᐃᐧᐠ, "ᑲᐟ ᒥᐢᒌᔨᒌᑲᓂᐃᐧᐤ ᐋᔑᓂᑲᓯᔮᐣ," ᐃᐋᐧᓂᐃᐧᐠ? ᑲᔮᐧᐹ ᐋ ᓇᒐᐋᐧᔨᒌᑲᓂᐃᐧᐨ ᒦᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐋᐧᑲᔮᐦᑯᑐᒌᐨ᙮ ᒥᔮ ᐃᐧ ᒥ ᓇᒐᐋᐧᔨᒌᓈ ᑳ ᐋᐧᑲᔮᐦᑯᑐᒌᐨ?

ᒑᐧᑳᓐ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ? ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᑖᐧᐹᑕᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐨ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒫᑲᓐ ᒑ ᐧᐋᐸᔨ-ᑕᒫᔅ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓇ᙮ ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒥᑯ ᐅ ᐃᓯ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᒃ, ᒋᔮᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋ ᐃᓯ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐋᒃ ᓇᑐᑖᒪᒃ᙮

ᐊᑐᒡ ᐋ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑖᓇ ᑖᔨᒡ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᐹᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᐧᑳ ᒋᑖᐃᒡ ᒑ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐧᐋᐃᐢᒋᔨᒡ? ᑭ ᐸ ᒥᔨᒃ ᐧᐋᓴ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐊᐨ᙮ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐡᒋ ᒥᔨᒃ ᒥᒋᒥᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐋᐸᒋ-ᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᒋᔮᔨᐤ ᐅᒋ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔮᓯᔨᒡ ᒑᐧᑳᐧᔨᐧᐊ ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᒥᔨᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐅᓀ᙮ ᒑᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᒪᐧᐊᒡ ᒫᐧᔮᓯᔨᒡ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᒑ ᒋ ᒥᔨᔅ? ᐅ ᐹᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᒃ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᒑ ᒋ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐧᐋᐃᔅ᙮ ᐅᑕ ᐃᐨ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ, "ᐅ! ᓀᑖ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑖᒪᑎᓐ ᒑ ᒥᔨᔭᓐ ᒋ ᐹᔭᒋ ᐋᒫᒃ, ᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓴᔅ ᙭᙮ ᐋᒥᓐ᙮"

ᓂᔮᒍᑯᑐᓐ ᐱᔮᔭᑯᔭᓐ ᒋ ᑳ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐢᑐᐧᐊ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᒍ ᑳ ᑎᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ᙮ ᒥᒫᐨ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᔐᒡ ᑳ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥ-ᐋᐢᑐᐧᐋᒡ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᓭᔅ ᒋᒋᒌᓯᑯᒡ ᑕᐧᐊᒡ ᑲᔭ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒥᔪᐧᑕᐧᐊᒡ᙮ ᑯᑕᑲᒡ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᔐᒡ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᒋᒡ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐢᑐᐧᐋᐧᐊᒡ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐋᐢᑯ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᒥᔪᐧᑖᐧᐊᒡ, ᒥᑯ ᑐᑳᑯᐧᐊᒡ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐋᓯᑯᒻ ᒋᓯᑲᐧᐊ ᓇᓈᓐᒌᒻ ᒑ ᐊᑎ ᒥᔪᐧᑕᒡ; ᒑᒃ ᒪᑲ ᒋᒋᒋᓯᑯᒡ ᒑ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒑ ᒥᔪᐧᑖ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 28.

ᒋᓴᔅ ᓂᔫᑲᓐ ᑳ ᐧᐃᑕᑊ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐨ
ᐋ ᐋᔪᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮

ᒫᑿᐤ xvi. 21—end.

ᒍᓐ xvi. 28. (ᒋᓴᔅ ᐃᑌᐤ), "ᐅᑖᐧᐃᒫᐤ ᓇᒋ ᐅᒌᓐ, ᑲᔦ ᐊᔅᒋᐤ ᓇᒋ ᐹᐤ ᐃᑐᑖᓐ; ᒥᓇ, ᓂ ᓂᑲᑖᓐ ᐊᔅᒋ ᓂ ᓈᑕᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᒪᐤ᙮"

ᒋᓴᔅ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒑᐦᑕᒪ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒑᐧᑳᐦᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒑᐦᑕᒪ ᔮᔥ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᒑ ᐅᑎᒋᐹᐦᐦᐠ ᒑ ᐃᔥᐱᔑ ᓂᐱᐨ᙮ ᑯᑕᒋᐦᐤ ᒑᐧᑳᐦᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ; ᐹᑐᔥ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᒌᐤ ᐋᑯᐃᔫᐠ ᐧᐋᑕᒪᐧᐋᐨ ᒑ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐨ᙮ ᐙᐧᑳᑖᐤ, "ᔮᔥ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑎᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᑳ ᒫᔫᑎᓯᐤ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐊᐤ ᓂ ᑳ ᐅᑎᓂᐧᑲᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒑ ᒫᑯᐱᔑᐤ ᔮᔥᑎᐧᑳᔫᐱᔪ, ᒑ ᐅᑖᒪᐅᐤ, ᒑ ᐅᔑᓇᐧᐃᐤ ᐋ ᒫᔫᐦᒥᐤ, ᑲᔦ ᒑ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᐧᑳᐅᐤ ᐋᔑᑖᔫᑎᑯᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᒋᓯᑊ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᒑ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔫᓐ ᐋ ᐋᑕ ᒋ ᓂᐱᔫᓐ᙮" ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐋᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᒍᔑᐅᐧᐊᐤ ᐅᑖᐃᐧᐋᐤ ᐱᐋᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᐅᔫᐦᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐦᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᔮᒋᐋᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᑯᐹᔑᓈᑯᓯᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᐢ ᐋᑖᐢ, "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓐ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔫᐦᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ, "ᑖᐹ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋ ᑎᓐ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᓂᐱᔫᓐ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᑯᑕ ᒥᑯ ᒫ

ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐚᑲᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐘᐦ ᑲᔦ ᒑ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐋᔨᑕᒥᐊᒃ
ᓄᑖᐏ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐦ ᐋᑖᑦ᙮”

ᒋᓴᐢ ᒋ ᓇᑕᐚᔨᒥᑯ ᐅᑖᐏᔦ ᒑ ᓂᐳᐢᑕᒪᒑᑦ᙮ ᓇᒪ-ᐏᔦ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒻ ᒑ ᐋᑲ ᑖᐧᐹᑐᐚᑦ᙮ ᒑᑲᑦ ᒥᓯᐚ ᐊᓈᐦ ᐃᐃᔨᐘᐦ ᑳ ᐏ ᓂᐸᐚᐦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒋᓵᐚᐢᑳᔨᑲᓄᐦ, ᒋᐴᓵᓚᒻ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑖᐦ, ᒋ ᑕᐘᐦ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒥᒑᐧᑕᐤ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑲᒑᐢᒋᒪᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐘ ᐊᓇᑕ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒑᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᐚᒋ ᒋ ᐚᑳᑖᐦ ᒋᓴᓴ? ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᐋ ᒋ ᐋᔦᒍᑕᒫᑯᐦ ᐅ ᒪᒋᐧᑖ-ᐏᓂᐘᐘ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐧᑳᔦᐠ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐦ᙮ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᐦ, “ᓇᒪᐏᔦ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐋᐘᐤ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᓄᑖᐏ, ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᒋᐢᑖᔨᒍᓇᐘᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᓇᐘᐤ, ᑲᔦ, “ᓈᐦ ᒥᐢᑖᐃ ᓂ ᒋᐢᒑᔨᑖᓈᓇ,” ᒋᑦᐃᑖᔨᑖᓇᐘᐤ᙮ ᒋ ᐏ ᓂᐸᐃᓇᐘᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓂᑕᐤ ᓇᑎᐃᓇᐘᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪᐏᔦ ᒋ ᒥᔫ-ᑯᐧᐋᐘᐘᐦ ᑳ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᐦ ᐃᐃᔨᐘᐠ, ᑲᔦ, ᐢᑲ ᒥᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᔫᐧᑖᓇᐘᐤᐋ! ᒋᑎᑎᓇᐘᐤ, ᒫᐧᑲᐦ ᐋ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᔦᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐋᐧᑲ ᓇᑐᐏ ᒑᐧᑲᓐ ᒫᒥᑐᓈᔨᑕᒥᐃᑯᔦᐠ᙮ ᐚᐚᐦ ᓇᒪᔦᐏᑕ ᐋᔑ ᐋᔦᒥᔦᐠ᙮ ᒋᑖᐃᐘᐘ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓯᒋᐢᒋᓈᐘ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐏᓐ ᑲᔦ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐘᐘᐠ ᑯᑖᐏᐘᐤ᙮”

ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓈᑖᐚᔨᒪᐤ ᒑ ᐧᑳᐢᑲᑎᓯᔨᐦ ᑲᔦ ᒑ ᐳᓂᑖᔨᐦ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐧᑳᔦᐢᑯᑎᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᔨᐘᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐚᐦ ᓈᐢᐦ ᒍᔦᒻ ᒋ ᐋᐃᑖᑦ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᓵᒫᔨᑕᒥᐃᑯ ᐋ ᐚᐸᒫᑦ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᓄᓵᒻ ᐋᐃᑐᑖᐚᔨᐦ ᐅᑖᐏᔦ, ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐏ ᐳᓂ ᒪᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔨᑦ, ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐏ ᐸᒋ-

ᑎᓇᒥᐦᐠ ᐍᓭᐘᐤ ᐚ ᐃᑖᐦᑕᒥᐦᐠ᙮ ᐆᓵᐦᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ
ᐃᑎᑯᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒫᔑᐚᐃᑯᐠ ᐊᓇᐠ ᐃᐃᐦᐚᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐠ
ᑭᓯᐢ: "ᓇᒪᔦᐤ ᐋᑯ ᐚᑖᐍᔭᐣ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ!" ᐋᑯ
ᐃᔩᐟ ᑭᓯᐢ: "ᐚᐘᑊ ᑖᐗ ᓅᑖᐏ ᑲᔭ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐠ ᐊᑕ
ᐋᑖᐟ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐚᒋᔮᐣ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐋᐢᑯ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋᐚᐚᐣ᙮"
ᐋᑯ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᐃᐃᐦᐚᐠ ᐚᑎᓈᐠ ᐊᓯᓇᔭ ᒫ ᐱᒍᓯ-
ᓈᑕᐚᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᐢᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐋᐦᑕᒻ ᑭᓯᐢ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐚ-
ᑲᓂᐍᐟ; ᓂᔮᒋᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᐊᑳ ᒋ ᒥᐢᑲᑯᐟ ᑳ
ᐃᐢᐸᐦᐃᓱᐟ᙮

ᒫᑊ ᑭᓯᐢ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑕᒻ ᑭᔓᔮᓀᒥᐦᐤ, ᐚᔦ ᓈᑖ ᑳ ᑖᐟ,
ᐅ ᒋᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐹᑐᐢ ᒥᓇ ᐚᑎᒋᐸᐦᐦᐠ ᒫ
ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐚᐸᑕᑊ ᑭᔓᔮᓀᒥᐦᐤ᙮

ᒋᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐍᐣ 29.

ᓘᓴᕋᐢ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᒃᑲᓂᐍᐟ
ᐚ ᐋᔦᒫᐚᐍᐋᐟ᙮

ᒍᓐ xi. 1-17.

ᓂᑲᒨᓐ xxxiv. 17. "ᑳᔦᐢᑲᑎᓯᓯᐘ ᒫᔑᒧᐠ ᑖᐸ-
ᐦᑭᒐᐟ ᒫᑲ ᐹᑕᐘᐤ, ᑲᔭ ᐚᐃᑭᐚᐤ ᒥᓯᐘ ᐚ ᐃᔑ
ᐚᐃᒥᓂᐦᐠ᙮"

ᑭᓯᐢ ᑲᔭ ᐅᒋᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᓂᔮᓂᑯᑐᓐ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᐊᑳ

ᑭᔅᑳᔦᒥᐦᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐙᐤ ᒫᓇ, ᐋ ᐅᔑᒫᐟ ᑭᓭᔅ ᐅᓂᔮ ᐃᐃᔦᐘ ᐚ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᐟ᙮ ᑰᑕᑲ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᑲᔮᐘᐸ ᐏ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑳᔦᒥᑯᐟ᙮ ᒌᓭᔅ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱᔦᐤ ᐹᔮᐤ ᓈᐢ ᑳ ᐅᑐᑕᒥᒫᐟ᙮ ᑭ ᓂᔑᔦᐘ ᐏᑭᓵᓂᔅᑳᒥᔦᐘ᙮ ᒫᐠᓈ ᐹᔮᐤ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱ, ᒫᓐ ᒫᑲ᙮ ᒥᓱᐚ ᐋ ᓂᔅᑎᐤ ᒫᒎ ᑭ ᐏᑭᐘᐠ᙮ ᒥᓱᐚ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐋᐘᐤ ᑭᓭᓭ᙮ ᐍᔭᐘᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᑯᐘᐠ᙮ ᒥᑳᐧᑐᐤ ᑭ ᐸᑭ ᓇᐧᑐᐚ-ᐸᒥᑯᐘᐤ ᒫᓇ ᐏᑭᐚᐤ ᑳ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐠ᙮

ᒫᐢᑳᐧ ᐏ ᐚᐚᓵ ᑭ ᐎ ᒪᒫᑭᐃᔅᐳᔮᐤ ᐱᐋᑭ ᓇᑐᐚᐸᒥᑯᑖᐚ, ᒥᑯ ᒫᓐ ᐊᐚᓯᑕ ᑭ ᒦᔦᑕᒪ ᑳ ᐸ[illegible]ᐚᐟ ᐋᐃᑖᔦᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᓇᓈᑲᓯᑭᐋᐟ ᐋᐃᔦᐠ᙮

ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᐅᑭ ᑖᔦᐠ ᑭᓭᓭ ᓈᐢ ᒥᐋᐧᑳᔦᑲ[illegible]ᐢ᙮ ᒫᐢᑳᐧ, ᒫᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐋᐘᐤ ᐅᔅᑖᓯ-[illegible], ᑭ ᑭᔅᑳᔦᒪᐘᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓭᔅ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᓇᐚᑭᐋᔦᑯ-ᐸ[illegible]ᐃ [illegible] ᑖᔦᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᓴᐚᐤ ᐊᐚᔦᐘ ᑳ ᓇᑐᐃ-ᑕ[illegible] ᑑᔦᐠ ᐋ ᒫᐧᑲᔦᑕᒥᔦᐠ᙮ ᐚᔪ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐤ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᓇ[illegible]ᐚᐸᒫ ᑭᓭᓭ᙮ ᒌᓭᔅ ᐏ ᓇᓈᓇᑮᒪ ᑭ ᐊᑎᐃᑖ-ᔦ[illegible], ᐋᑯ ᑳᐦ ᓈᐱᐟ᙮ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᐚᐸᔦᐠ ᐸ[illegible]ᐃ [illegible]ᓂᔦᐤ ᑭ ᐏᔅᑳᔭᑭᓂᑯ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᓇᐃᑲᐚᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐊᓯᓂ ᐋ ᑭ ᐸᑯᓈᐱᔅᑳᐚᑲᓂᐎᐠ᙮

ᒫᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒫᐢᑳᐧ ᓈᐢ ᑭ ᐸᑳᔦᑕᒪᐤ ᑳ ᑕᑯᔑᓂᔦᐤ ᑭᓭᓭ᙮ ᑳ ᓇᐚᑭᔑᑲᔦᐤ ᐋᑯᐃᔮᐤ ᑳ ᑕᑯᔑᓂᔦᐠ᙮ ᒫᐢᑳᐧ, ᒫᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒪᐃᔭ ᐅᑭ ᐃᑖᔦᒪᐚᐤ ᑭᓭᓭ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎ-

ᓯᐋᔮᐤ ᐧᐋᓴ ᒎᓭᕝ ᓇᐧᐊ ᒋᔑᑳᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐋᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐤ ᒫᓭᒪᔮᑖᐠ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᐱᐋᑖᐦ ᒫᐣᓈ ᒎᓭᕝ ᐋ ᐹᓴᓈᑯᓯᔮᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᑐᓇᒥᐋᐟ, ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐟ, “ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᐸᓇ ᐅᑕ ᐊᑐᐤ ᐅᒥ ᓂᐱᐤ ᓅᐢᑖᐢ, ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᒋᐢᒀᔮᑕ ᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᒌ ᒋ ᑐᑖᐧᐊᐟ ᒥᓇ ᒌ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐟ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᐟ, “ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑲᐤ ᒋᐢᑖᐢ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᓂᐤ ᐅᒥ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐟ ᒫᐣᓈ, “ᐋᐋ! ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᒌᐢᒀᔮᒪᐠ ᒫᒥᐤ ᒋᔑᑲᔮᒌ ᒥᓇ ᒌ ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑲᐟ, ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᓂᐱᐤ ᐃᐃᔮᐧᐊᐤ ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑲᐧᑖᐧᐊ᙮” “ᓇᒫ ᐧᐃᐟ, ᓇᒪ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᔪᐤ ᒌ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᐤ?” ᒋ ᐃᑖᔮᑕᒪ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒋᐢᒀᔮᒪᐤ ᐋ ᑲᐢᒋᑖᔮᐤ ᒌ ᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᔮᐤ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᒥᔮᐠ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒫᐣᓈ ᒥᓇ ᑳᐧᐋᐟ ᐧᐃᒥᐤ; ᐋᐢᐧᑳ ᒫᑳ ᐋᐧᑳᑕᐱᔮᐠ ᒫᓐ, ᒥᒌᐟ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᐋ ᐧᐃᑕᐱᒥᑯᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᐣᓈ ᒌᒎᐤ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᐟ ᒫᓐᐊ, ᐧᐋᑕᒪᐧᐋᐟ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐋᔦᒥᐃᑯᔮᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐧᐋᔦᐧᐃᐤ, ᓈᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᒫᐢᑲᓈᐤ ᒋ ᐊᔑᓇᐧᐋᐃᑯᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᒫᓐ ᒫᑳ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᒋ ᐊᑎ ᐅᓀᐢᑲᑯ ᐋ ᒫᑐᔮᐤ, ᒫᓐ ᑲᔦ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᒫᑐ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᒫᑳ ᐧᐋᑎᑖᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒥᑯ ᐃᔑᑳᐧᐊᐸᒌᔮᐅ ᐅᓯᑎᔮᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᐟ, “ᒐᐸᔮ- ᒋᒌᔦᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑳ ᒋ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᐸᓇ ᐊᑐᐤ ᐅᒥ ᓂᔦ ᒎᓭᕝ ᑳ ᒋᓯᐋᑊ᙮”

ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒋᑎᒫᒌᔮᒪᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐟ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᓈᐢᐤ ᒥᓭᒫᔮᑕᒥᔮᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒫᑐᓈᓂᐧᐃᔮᐠ᙮

ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒦᐧᔫᔨᑕᒼ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᒥᔑᒦᔫᔫᐤ ᐋᔅᐱᓂᓯᑲ ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒃ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᔑᐧᐃᑖᐋᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋ-ᔨᐧᐊ ᒫᓯᒫᔨᑕᒥᔨᐤ, ᐋᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᓯᐧᐋᑎᓯᐟ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐃᔮᐟ ᒋᓴᐢ, “ᑖᓇᑖ ᑳ ᐸᒋᑎᓈᒃ ᓀᓴᕋᐢ”? ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ, “ᐋᐢᑕᒼ ᐅᑯ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪᐣ᙮”

ᒫᐧᑲᐤ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒎᑖᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒦᔫᑐᐟ ᒋᓴᐢ᙮

ᒫᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᓇᐃᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐎᔨᐤ᙮ ᐊᓯᓂ ᒋ ᐸᑯᓈᐱᐢᑯᐧᐋᑲᓂᐎᑖᑯᐸᓐ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒥᔑᒫᑲᓂᐎᐟ᙮ ᓈᐢᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᒥᒫᐱᐢᒋᓯᐟ ᐊᓯᓂ ᒋ ᒋᐸᐃᑳᒫᓂᐎᐣ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐃᔮᐟ, “ᐃᒫᓂᒃ ᐊᓯᓂ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒃ ᒫᐢᑳ, “ᓇᒫ ᐧᐃᐨ ᒥᑯ ᐧᐃ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᔨᐤ?” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ, “ᐋᑯᔅ ᒫ! ᐋᑳ ᐱᑐᒫ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓂᔅ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐧᐃᒫᒋᔑᓅᑐᒫ; ᓂᔅ ᓇᐧᐊ ᒋᔑᑲᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᓂᓯᑲ ᐱᒫ-ᑎᓯᐟ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ ᒋᓴᐢ, “ᐋᑳ ᓯᐧᑳᔨᒥ, ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸ-ᒥᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐊᒃ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᒫᓈᐤ ᐊᓯᓂᔭ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒫᑲ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᐱᐟ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᐆᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᐋᓈᐢᑯᒫᐟ ᐋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᐟ ᒫ ᒋ ᒪᐢᑳᒫᐃᑎᒃ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᒫᑐᑲᐳᐧᐃᐧᐊᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᑲᔭ, ᒫ ᐃᑎᐧᑲ, ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐤ᙮ ᒫᓐ, ᒫᐢᑳ ᒫᑲ, ᓈᐢᐤ ᒋ ᐸᐧᑳᔨᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᓀᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔨᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐧᐊᒋ ᒋᐧᓂᐧᐋᐟ ᐋᔨᐟ, “ᓀᓴᕋᐢ ᐹᒋᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃ᙮” ᓀᓴᕋᐢ ᒫᑲ, ᔫᑎᓐ ᒋ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ, ᐋᐧᑳ ᒋ ᐹᑖᑯᐟ᙮ (ᑳ



ᑭᓴᐢ ᓛᓴᕠᓴ ᑳ ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑳᑦ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓂ ᐅᒋ᙮

ᒫ ᐧᑯ ᒍᐣ 11. 43.

ᓂᐱᒃ ᐊᐚᓇᒋ ᐹᑕᐚᐘᒃ ᐚᓴ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑎᐚᐸᑎᑯᑖᐘ᙮)
ᐋᑯ ᓈᓴᕓᓴ ᐚᓂᔅᑳᔪᒃ, ᐱᐋᒋ ᐚᔭᐏᔪᒃ, ᐋᔮᐱᒃ
ᑲᔭᐘ ᑳᒋᔅᑲᑊ ᐊᓂᔮᔪᐤ ᑳ ᐍᔅᑳᔭᒋᓈᑲᓂᐍᑯᐸᓇ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓈ ᐃᔮᑦ ᑭᓴᔅ, "ᒪᓂᓇᒫᒃᐁ᙮" ᑳᔅᒋᓈᐢ ᒋ
ᒥᔮᔪᑕᒪᒃ ᐊᐤᐚ, ᒫᑦᓅ ᑲᔭ ᒫᓐ ᒥᓇ ᑳᓇᐚᐸᒫᒃ
ᐅᔅᑖᓯᐘᐘ᙮ ᒑᓇ ᐚᓴ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒪᑳᓇᒋ ᐋᑯ
ᒑᐸᔪᒋᑳᔪᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒥᔦᑳᑯᒃ! ᒥᓯᐘ ᐊᓇᒃ
ᐃᐃᔪᐘᒃ ᑳ ᐚᐸᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᔪᒃ ᓈᓴᕓᓴ
ᓈᔅᑖᐹ ᒋ ᒪᔅᑳᑕᔪᑕᒪᒃ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᒃ, "ᑭᓴᔅ ᐋᐃᒫᓇᐃ
ᑖᐹ, ᑮᔕᒪᓂᐤ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ᙮"

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᒫᐏᓐ 30.

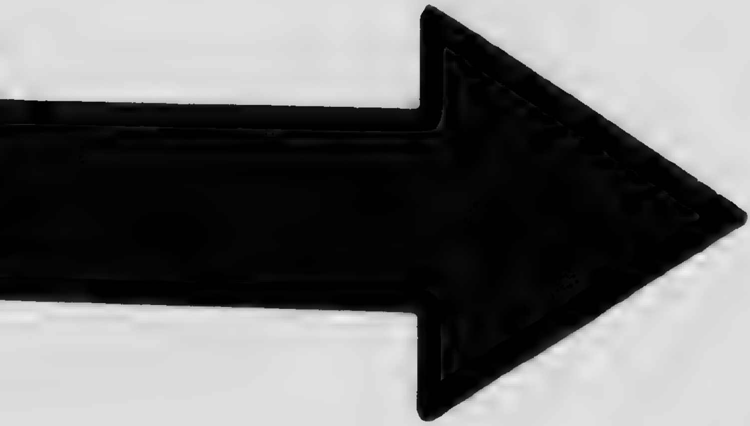
ᑭᓴᔅ ᑭᔾᓴᓀᒥᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᑦ ᐋᓯᒃ ᐋᑖᑕᐱᑦ,
ᐋ ᐋᔭᒫᐋᐃᐚᒃ᙮

ᒫᑯ xxi. 1-17.

Ps. cxlviii. 12, 13. "ᐅᔅᒋᓂᒋᔅᓯᐘᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐅᔅᒋᓂ-
ᒋᔅᑳᐘᒃ; ᑮᔕᐃᐃᔪᐘᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊᐚᔑᔕᒃ ᐋᑯᐢ ᑲᑕ
ᒫᒥᒋᑕᒪᐘᒃ ᑳ ᑎᐹᔪᒋᑳᔪᒃ ᐋᔑᓂᑳᓯᔪᒃ᙮"

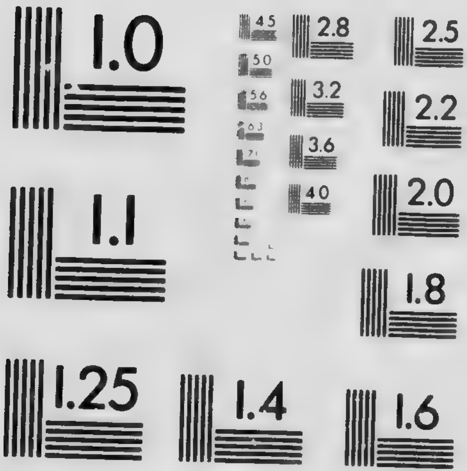
ᒑᓇ ᐋᔪᐚᑊ ᑳ ᒪᔅᑳᑖᔪᑖᑲᓂᔪᒃ ᑭᓴᔅ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑊ?
ᑲᔭᐚ ᓈᓴᕓᔅ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐋᑦ ᔮᑎᐢ ᔖᐢ ᓈᐘ
ᒋᔑᑲᐘ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᓂᐱᔪᒃ᙮ ᑯᑕᑲᒃ ᐊᓇᒃ ᐃᐃᔪᐘᒃ

[redacted]



MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART

(ANSI and ISO TEST CHART No. 2)



APPLIED IMAGE Inc
1653 East Main Street
Rochester, New York 14609 USA
(716) 482 - 0300 - Phone
(716) 288 - 5989 - Fax

ᑳ ·ᐊᑳᑖᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭ ᐹᑕᒍᑕ·ᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒫᐦᑳᒫ-
ᐃᑎᔨᐠ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐋᐦᐠ ·ᐋ·ᐊᑳᑖᐠ, ᐋᑯᐃᔫᐠ,
"ᔫᔨᑕ ·ᐃᐸᐠ ᑭ ᑳ ·ᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᓇᐤ, ·ᑳ·ᓵᓇ ᒫ!
ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐃᐃᔨ·ᐊᐠ ᒦ ·ᐃ ᑖ·ᐹᑕᒪ·ᐋ·ᐋ·ᑲ ᐋ ᐋ·ᐃᔨᐠ
ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔨ·ᐊ᙮" ᒥᑯ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭ ᑭᐦᒦᔨᑕᒪ ᐋ
·ᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᐟ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑕ ᒦ ᐋᑳ ᑭ ᑭᐦᒦᔨ-
ᒫᑲᓂ·ᐃᐟ ᐋᑐᑖᐟ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᐋᑎ ᓈᓇᑐᐋᐸᒥᑯᐟ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ
ᐅᑭ ᒥᐦᑳᑯ᙮

ᐋᐤ ᐋ ᒍᐢ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᑖᐟ ᑭᓴᐦ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑭᐦᑭᓄᐊ-
ᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇ? ᓇᒪ! ·ᐋᓴ ᒦ ᓂᐳᐦᑕᒪᒦᐟ, ᐋᔨ·ᐊᑊ ·ᐋᑭ
ᑭ ᐸᑭᑖᐟ ᐊᐦᑭᐠ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᐊᔑᓇ·ᐋᔨᐤ ᒦ ᐅᑎᑭᐸᔨᔨᐠ
ᐊᓂᔫᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐃᑖᔨᒥᑯᐟ ᐆᑖ·ᐃᔭ ᒦ ᓂᐱᐟ᙮
ᐱᐋᓀᓈ·ᑲᓂᔨᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ ᐅᑭᐦᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇ,
"ᑭᔅᓴᓂᒥᐠ ·ᐋᓴ ᔫᔨᑕ ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᓇᓇᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒦ
ᐅᔑᓈᑯ·ᐃᔫᓇ ᐋ ᒫᔫᔨᒥᑲ·ᐃᔫᓇ, ᒦ ᐅᑖᒪᐅᑳ·ᐃᔫᓇ
ᑲᔭ ᒦ ᓂᐸᐃᑲ·ᐃᔫᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᓂᐱᔫᓈ, ᑭ ᓂᐦᑐ
ᑭᔑᑳᒦ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑯ ᒦ ᐹᑭ·ᐋᔭ·ᐃᔫᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᑭ ᓈᐃ-
ᑳᑯ·ᐃᔫᓇ ᐅᑭ᙮"

ᑭᐦᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᓈᐦᑖ·ᐹ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᔦᑕ·ᒪᐠ ᐆᔫᔨᐤ,
ᒥᑯ ·ᐃᔭ·ᐊᐤ ᑭ ᓇᑖ·ᐋᔨᑕ·ᒪᐠ ᒦ ᐃᑐᑖᐠ ᒥ·ᑲᑕ ᐋᑐᑖᔨᐠ
ᑭᓴᓴ᙮ ᒦᑊ ᒦᑐᑖᐠ, ᒦᑲᐟ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑐᑎᑖᐠ ᑭᔅᔫᓴᓂᒥᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ
ᐃᔫᐟ ᑭᓴᐦ, "ᐅᑕ ᐱᐟ ᓂ ᑳ ᑖᓇ, ·ᐋᓴ ᓂ ᓇᑖ·ᐋᔨᑖᓇ
ᐋᔨᐠ ᒦ ᑕᑯᑕᐱᔫᓇ ᑭᑭ·ᐋ ᐊᐟᑐᑎᑕᒪᓇ ·ᐋᐦᑳᐃᑲᓐ᙮"

ᑖᐹ ᒫᑲ ᐧᒍᐧᐋᐤ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔫᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᐢ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᐱᒧᑖᐤ ᐅᔮᐢᐟ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐧᐋᐃᑐᑖᐤ; ᒥᑯ ᑲᔪᐧᐹ ᑳ ᑲᐢᒋᑖᐟ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐋᐧᐊᐃᑯᐟ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ ᓂᓵ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, "ᒥᑎᒫᐠ ᐅ ᒫᐢᑲᓇᐤ, ᐹᓵᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᐢ ᐋ ᒪᑯᐱᔪᐟ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑯᔑᓴ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᐸᐤ ᐹᓵᐤ ᐋ ᓂᐯᐧᐃᐟ᙮ ᐹᔑᑲᐨ ᐊᓇ ᐋᐢ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑯᔑᓴ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓂ ᒋᐢᑳᔨᒪᐤ ᐊᓇ ᓈᐸᐤ ᑳ ᓂᐋᔨᑕᐠ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐋᑐᑖᐤ ᓂᓵ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ; ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐤ ᐋᓴ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᑯᐱᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ, ᐅᑯᔑᓴ ᒫᑲ, ᐹᑯᓈᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓈᐹᐧᐊ, "ᑳᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐋᐱᑯᓈᐠ ᐊᓇ ᐋᐢ?" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐤ, "ᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ X ᐧᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᐊᐤ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᓈᐋᔨᒥᑯᐤ ᑳ ᐅᑎᓈᐤ᙮

ᐅ ᓈᐸᐤ ᐋᐧᐃᑐᑳ ᐹᓴᐠ ᑳ ᓵᒋᐋᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑕᐠ ᑳ ᐋᐧᐊᐋᐟ ᐅᐟᐋᔮᓇ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᐋᑐᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓴ ᐋ ᓂᔑᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᓂᓇᐤ ᐅᐟᐋᑯᐱᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᔖᐧᑖᑲᐢᑖᐤ, ᑳ ᐋᐱᔑᔑᔨᐤ ᐋᓴ ᐅᐢᐱᐢᑯᓂᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᑎᐋᑕᐱᐟ ᒋᓴᐢ᙮

ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᒥᑳᑐᑖᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓭᓴᓀᒥᐤ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᔖᔥ ᒋ ᐹᑕᒨᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋ ᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐋᔨᐤ ᓈᓴᓭᓴ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐧᐃᑳᐧᐋᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑳ ᑖᑕᐱᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᓯᑲ ᒥᐋᒥᒋᒫᐤ ᐋ ᐃᑖᐤ, "ᐅᓵᓇ! ᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ᙮" ᐋᑯ

ᒫᓂᓇᐤ ᐹᐢᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐋᐸᒋᑖ·ᐃᓂ·ᐊ·ᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᐊᓐᑕ
ᐱᒍᑖᐦᐤ ᐋᐢ ᐋᑯᑕ ᓵ·ᑖᑲᐢᑖᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐋᑎ ᒫᒪᓃᐱ
ᐹᒫᑎᑊ ᐅᑎ·ᑲᓇ, ᐋᐦ·ᐊ·ᑲᓇ ᑲᔦ ᐋᔦᐤ ᒫᐢᑲᓈᐤ᙮
ᒦᑊ ·ᐋᑎᑕᐤ ᑭᔅᓵᓀᒥᐦᐅ, ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᐊ·ᐋᓐᑭ ᐱᐋ
·ᐋᔦ·ᐃᐤ ᒦ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᑭᐢᐢ᙮ ·ᐋ·ᐋᐤ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᓵ
ᐋ·ᑳ ᑭ·ᑖ·ᐋᑕᐤ ᐋ ᒫᒥᑭᒫᐤ ᑲᔦ, "ᐅᐦᓇ! ᐊ·ᐊ
ᑖ·ᐹ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐤ," ᐋ ᐃᑖᐤ᙮

ᐊᓐᐤ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᐤ ᐃᐃᐦ·ᐊᐤ ᐋᑯ ᑖ·ᐹ ᑲᒫ
·ᐎᑳᑖᐤ ᑭᐢᐢ! ᑲᔦ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᑭ ᑭᔑ·ᐋᓯ·ᐊᐤ, ᐱᐋᑕᐤ
ᐃᑖᑲᓂ·ᐃᐦᐤ ᑭᐢᐢ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐃᑐᑕ·ᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᐦᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ
ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ·ᐃ ᐹᑕ·ᒪᐤ ᐋ ᒫᒥᑭᒪᑲᓂ·ᐃᐦᐤ ᑭᐢᐢ, ᐋᑯ
ᐱᐋᑭ ᓇᑐ·ᐋᐸᒫᐤ, ᐋ·ᑳᑖᐤ, "ᒦ·ᑲᓇ ᒫ! ·ᐋᒦᑳ ᑭᑕᐊ
ᒪ·ᐊ·ᑕᐤ ᐅ·ᐊᐤ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᓵᐤ: "ᐊ·ᐊᑊ ᑖ·ᐹ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐤ"
ᐋ ᐃᑎᐢᐤ? ᒥᑯ ᐊᑐᐤ ·ᐃ ᑭᑕᐊᒪ·ᐊᐤ, ·ᐋᐢ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ
ᑭ ᒥᔪᑐ·ᐊᐤ ᐋ ᑭᑳᔦᑭᒥᑯᐟ᙮ ᑭᐢᐠ ᓰᑭᐋᐤ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᓴ ᑲᔦ
ᐆ·ᐊᐤ ᐊ·ᐋᔑᓵᐤ ·ᐃᔦ·ᐊᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑭ ᓰᑭᐋ·ᐊᐤ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒦ·ᐃᓐ 31.

ᑮᓵᐋᔦᒥᐋ·ᐃᑲᒥᑊ ᐋ ᐋᔦ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᐤ᙮

ᓗᒃ xix. 47, 48. ᔫᒃ xx. 19, 20 ; xxi. 37, 38.

Ps. xxxvii. 32. "ᑳ ᒪᑭ·ᑖᐤ ᑭᒍᐢ<ᒪᐤ ·ᑳᔦᐢᑳ-
ᑎᓯᓯ·ᐊ, ᑲᔦ ᐊᐢᑲᒪ·ᐊ·ᐊᐤ ᐋ ·ᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᐤ᙮"

ᑮᓵᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᒃ ᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᒫᐧᐋᐠ ᑳ ᒥᔦᐧᐃᓈᐧᑲᐠ ᐋᑕᑎᐠ ᐧᐋᐢᑲᐦᐱᑲᓇ ᑭᐳᓭᓂᒥᐠ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᒥᓵᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐱᔑᔑᑊ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐱᔨᐨ ᐊᔨᓂ ᑭ ᐋᐸᑎᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐅᔑᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐠ᙮ ᒪᑖᐧᐋᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᔦᐧᐃᓈᐧᑲᓇ᙮ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᑭᔑᑳᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐋᐸᐃᑯᑕᐤ ᐋ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑐᐧᐃᐠ᙮ ᐃᐃᐦᐱᐧᐊᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑳᐠ ᐧᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᐦᐱᐧᐊᒃ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐅᐧᐋᐢᑳᐃᑲᓂᒥᐟ᙮ ᒦᑰᐧᑕᐤ ᒫᓇ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑰᐧᐊᐠ ᑭᔅᐢ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᐅᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᑳ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᐟ ᐋ̈ᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᐦᐠ ᐃᐃᐦᐱᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐋ̈ᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᒍᑖᐦᐠ᙮ ᒥᔨᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓈᑭᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒍᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ᙮ ᐋᑯᑕ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑮᓵᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᑳ ᓂᑲᒍᐢᑖᑯᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᓵ᙮ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᑭᔑᑳᐧᐊ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑯᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᔅᐢ ᐃᐃᐦᐱᐧᐊ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒍᑕᒪᐧᐋᐟ, ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᓭ ᑭ ᒥᔦᑖᑯ᙮ ᐊᓇᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᒪᑭᑖᐧᐋᐠ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᔨᐠ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒦᔭᐦᒫᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐋᐃᑖᐠ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᑐᑖᐠ ᑮᓵ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐠ; ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᑭᐦᐱᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑭᑐ ᑭᔅᐢ, ᔫᑎᐢ ᑭ ᐋᐃᑐᑖᑯᐟ (ᒍᔫᓬ ᒫᔭᑭᑯᐢ ᐋ ᔦᐢᐱᔨᐟ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐦᐱᑖᑯᔨᐤ)᙮

ᐃᐢᐱ ᑖᐱᐢᑳᐦᐱᐠ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐟ ᑭᔅᐢ ᑮᓵᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᐅᑭ, ᐋᑯ ᓂᔮᑕᑊ ᐹᔮᑊ ᐧᐊᑭᐦᐱᐤ ᐊᑕ ᓖ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐟ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᐟ᙮

ᐊᓇᐠ ᑳ ᒦᔭᑎᔨᐠ ᐃᐃᐦᐱᐧᐊᐠ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᑭ ᐸᐧᑳᐦᐱᑕᒪᐠ ᓖ ᐅᑎᓈᐠ ᑭᔅᐢ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᐠ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑐᐠ,

"ᑖᓐᑕ ᒑ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᒃ? ᐋᑕ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᑳ ᒋᓵ-
ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᐋᐃᑖᑦ, ᐊᑐᐠ ᐧᐃ' ᒋ ᒫᒋᑯᓈᓇᐤ
ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑕᐧᑲᐠ ᐃᐃᔑᐧᐊᐠ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒑᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᐊᑐᐠ ᒋ
ᓈᐋᔑᒥᑯᓇᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᑲᒫ ᐋ ᐅᑳᐢᑖᔭᔑᐠ ᒥᐢᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ
ᒋ ᐸ ᒫᑯᐱᑖᓇᐤ; ᐊᓐᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔑᐠ ᑎᐹᐢᑯᓂᒑᒋᔦᐤ
ᒋ ᐸ ᐃᑐᑕᐋᓇᐤ"! ᑳᑲᔭ ᐋᐧᑳᐃᑎᑐᐠ ᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᐃᔑᐧᐊᐠ
ᐅᑎᑕᐱᑕᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 32.

ᒪᒋ ᒍᑖᐢ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᑦ᙮

ᒍᓐ xii. 6. ᒫᑫᐤ xxvi. 3, 4; 14-16.

Ps. cxxxix. 12. "(ᐅ! ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ) ᓇᒪ ᐠᒋ ᑲᐧᑖᑲᐧᐃᓐ
ᒑᐧᑲᓐ ᐋ ᐋᑕ ᑲᐢᒋᑎᐱᐢᑳᐠ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᐠ ᒎᔭᒻ ᐋ
ᒋᓲᑳᐠ ᐃᐢᐱᓲ ᐧᐋᓵᔭᐤ: ᑖᐱᐢᑯᓐ ᐋ ᐃᑖᐱᑕᒪᓐ᙮"

ᓂᓲᓵᐸ ᒋ ᑕᓱᔑᐧᐊ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᒥᓱᐧᐋ
ᐋ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᑯ? ᓇᒪ! ᐹᔭᑲ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᑯ,
"ᒍᑖᐢ ᐃᐢᑳᕆᐊᑦ," ᑳ ᐃᓱᓂᑲᓱᑦ᙮ ᐢᑳ ᒥᑯ ᑕᐧᐹ
ᓵᒋᐊᐤᐋ ᒋ ᑎᐤ! ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮
ᒎᔭᒻ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐠ ᒋ ᐃᑖᔑᑖᑯᓯᐤ᙮ ᒋ ᐋ ᒋᐢᒑᔑᒪᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ
ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᔑᐠ ᒍᑖᐢ? ᐋᐋ! ᐧᐋᓴ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒋ
ᒋᐢᒑᔑᒪᐤ ᐋᑖᔑᑖᑯᓯᔑᐠ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐅᑖᐃᔑᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊ-

ᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ, "ᒋᒋᐧᐊ ᐃᑖᔨᑖᑯᓯᐤ ᐊᓂᐋᔨᐤ ᐋᑎᕽ," ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᒪᐧᐊᐠ; ᐧᐋᐢ ᔭᐧᐊᐠ ᒫᓇ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᐋ ᐅᑳᒪᔨᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒥᔦᐋᔭᒥᐋᔨᐠ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐋᔨᐠ ᐅᒋ ᑎᔨᐤ ᑳ ᑎᐠ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐊᐤ, ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒧᒫᔨᐠ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒨᑖᐢ ᒋ ᐢᒋᑖᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᐤ᙮ ᓱᐧᐃᔮᓇ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᒫᐟ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᐧᑳᔨᐤ᙮ ᓈᐠ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᓇᑖᐧᐋᔨᑕᒼ ᒥᐢᑕᐃ ᒫ ᐋᔮᐧᐋᐟ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐋᐢᐳᓂᓱᐧᐃᔮᓇᐤ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᔮ ᒋ ᓂᑕᐤᑲᒫᒧᑎᐤ᙮

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐹᔭᑯᑖᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᐧᑳᔮᓯᔨᐤ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᒋ ᐱᑐᐧᐋᐠ ᐅ ᓱᐧᐃᔮᓂᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐋᐱᔑᔑᔨᐧᐊ; ᐧᐋᐢ ᑖᐹ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓯᒋᓯᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᒨᑖᐢ ᐊᐧᐸᐠ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᑕᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᐧᑳᔮᔨᐤ᙮ ᑳ ᒋ ᑲᒫᒧᑎᐠ ᒫᓇ ᐸᐠ ᐧᐃᔭ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐋᔭᐧᐋᐟ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐢᒫᔨᒥᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐋᐃᑎᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᑭᓭᐢ, ᐋᐧᐊᐠ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᒋᐢᒫᔨᒪᐟ᙮ ᒧᐢ ᐋᑐᑖ ᑳ ᐹᐠᐃᑖᔨᑕᐠ ᒨᑖᐢ, "ᑖᓇᑕ ᒫ ᑎᔮᓇ ᐊᑎᑐ ᒫ ᒋ ᒥᔑᒋᑎᐠ ᓂ ᓱᐧᐃᔮᓂᒼ?"

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᒋᔑᑳᔨᐠ ᓇᒪ ᑎᐤ; ᓈᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐟ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑳ ᒥᑖᑯᓯᔨᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᒫᒧ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ, "ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᐢᑲᐧᐊᐧᐊᐤ ᓇᒫ, ᑭᓭᐢ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᐟ? ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᔨᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᓱᐧᐃᔮᓇ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᐃᑕᐧᑳᑲᒫ ᐊᑕ ᐋᑐᑖᐟ ᒫᓇ ᑖᐱᐢᑳᔨᐠ?" ᐋᑯᐃᔮᐠ ᐊᓇᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ, "ᐋᐋ, ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒫ ᒥᔨᑖᐠ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐟ ᒨᑖᐢ,

“ᒑᓇ ᒫ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒥᐃᔫᐠ?” “ᐋᑎᑯᐨ ᓂᔅᑐᒥᑎᓈᐤ (30) ᒑᐧᒑᐱᔅᐤ ᐧᐋᐱᓱᐧᐃᔫᓈᐱᔅ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᐳᑎᓈᓐ᙮”
ᐋᑯ ᐃᔫᐨ ᑐᒑᔅ, “ᐊ, ᐋᔅᑯ ᑭ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᐃᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᑕ ᐋᑐᒑᐨ ᒫᓇ ᐧᐋ ᐹᔪᑯᐠ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᐤ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊᐤ ᓈᔅᐤ ᓵᑮᔫᓯᐤ ᐅᔫᐳᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᒑᐳᑕᐤ, “ᒌᔅ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓈᓇᐤ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐊᐠ᙮”

ᑐᒑᔅ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑭᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᑕ ᐋᒑᐳᐤ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑎᐠ᙮ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑲᔪᐧᐹ ᐧᐃ ᑳ ᑭᔅᒫᐳᒥᑯᐨ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᑭᓯᔅ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑭ ᑭᔅᒫᐳᒪᐤ ᐋ ᐃᒑᐳᑕᑯᓯᐳᐤ, ᑲᔪ ᐋ ᐃᑎᐳᐤ ᒑᐱᔅᑳᐳᐤ ᑲᔪ ᑳᔑᑳᐳᐤ; ᐋᐧᐄᔫᐱᐤ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᑐᒑᓴ ᐋ ᑭᔅᒫᐳᒫᐨ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒫᒥᔑᒥᑯᐨ᙮

ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒫᐧᐃᓐ 33.

ᑭᓯᔅ ᐅ ᓂᐹᐧᑳᐧᐃᓐ ᐋ ᐋᔪᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮ I.

ᓗᐠ xxii. 7-14. ᒍᓐ xiii. 1-17.

ᒍᓐ xv. 12. “ᐋᐧᐊᐠ ᐅ ᓂᔪ ᐋᑎᓃᐧᐋᑎᑕᐧᑲᐤ ᒫ ᓵᑭᐃᑐᔫᐠ ᒎᔫᒪ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᓵᑭᐃᑕᐧᑲᐤ᙮”

ᒦᐠ ᑭᓯᔅ ᑭ ᐃᑕᐤ ᐅᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, “ᒌᔅ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐃᑲᐧᐃᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᒍᔪ ᓂᐱᔫᓐ ᑮᔫᓇᐤ ᑭ ᑳ ᓂᐹᐧᑳᓈᓇᐤ ᑭᔅᓵᓀᒥᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᒑᐨ ᐱᑕᐢ, ᒍᓐ ᒫᑲ, “ᓇᑐᐧᐃᐊᔅᒑᐠ ᒫ ᒥᑭᓱᔪᐠ᙮”

ᒥᑯ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᔨᐤ, “ᑖᓇᑕ ᒑ ᐧᐃᐊᐢᑖᔭᐤ?” ᐧᐋᐢ ᑖᐸ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐧᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᒥᔨᐧᐊ ᑭᔅᓵᓀᒥᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᑭᓭᐢ ᒋ ᒋᐢᒑᔨᑕᒪ ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᒋ ᒥᒋᓱᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑗᐟ ᒥᓇ ᐱᑕᕆ ᑲᔦ ᒍᓇ, “ᑭᔅᓵᓀᒥᐤ ᐃᑐᑖᐠ; ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᒋᐊᐧᐊᐤ ᓈᐸᐤ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᐠ ᐋ ᒥᔖᔨᐤ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐋᑎ ᓄᓂᐢᑳᑲᐤ ᐧᐋᐢᑲ-ᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑕ ᐱᑐᓖᐤ, ᐊᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᒋᐟ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ, ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᐋᔨᒥᑯᓇᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒑ ᒥᒋᓱᔭᐠ᙮ ᐃᑖᒪᑫ ᒑᔅ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᒑ ᓂᐱᐧᐊᐤ ᐧᐋᒋ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔨᑖᒪᓐ ᓂᔭ ᑲᔦ ᓂ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᒑ ᓃᐹᐧᑳᔮᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐧᐃᒋᐤ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐱᑕᕆ, ᒍᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑐᑖᐤ ᑭᔅᓵᓀᒥᐤ, ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᓇᒋᐋᐤ ᓈᐹᐧᐊ ᒥᔑᒥᓂᐧᑳᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐋ ᑕᑯᔑᒥᔨᐤ᙮ ᒋ ᐊᑎ ᓄᓂᐢᑯᐧᐋᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐹᔮᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᒋ ᐱᑐᓖᔨᐧᐊ, ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔦ ᐋᑎ ᐱᑐᓕᐧᐋᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑗᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐧᐋᒋᔨᐤ, “ᑭᓭᐢ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔨᑕᒪ ᒑ ᐊᐧᐊᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᐹᔮᐠ ᐋ ᐱᐢᒋᔖᔨᐤ, ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᒋ ᓃᐹᐧᑳᐤ ᐧᐃ ᑲᔦ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐊᒐᔦ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐤ ᐋᑐᑕᐃᑯᐤ, ᐧᐃᔮᐸᑎᐃᑯᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᒋ ᒥᒋᓱᐤ ᔖᔅ ᐋᐃ-ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᒥᒋᓱᓈᑎᑯᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑖᑕᐳᐧᐃᓇ, ᒥᓂᐧᑲᑌᓇ ᑲᔦ ᐅᔮᑲᓇ, ᐋᐃᔦ ᒫᑲ ᒐᐠ ᑲᔦ ᐹᓯᓂᔨᐤ ᐊᓯᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᒋᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᓯᑖᓂᓱᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᕆ, ᒍᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓈᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᐱᐧᔖᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ, ᒦᓂᔖᐳᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑯᑕᒋᔨᐤ ᒑᐧᑲᔨᐤ, ᑳ ᐧᐄᔭᐢᑖᓱᐤ ᒫᑲ, ᓈᑐᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᑭᓭᐢ ᔖᔅ ᐋ ᒋᔑᐃᑎᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᐧᐋᑖᑯᔑᔨᐠ, ᑭᓴᐢ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᒥᐢᒥᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐹᑐᒫᐤ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ, ᓯᐋᑲᒥᐧᐋᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓈᐊᐱᐠ ᒑ ᒥᑭᓱᐠ᙮ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒍᐣ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᐣ ᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᒑᒥᐋᐟ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᑕᔑᔨᐠ ᐅ ᒥᐢᒥᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᐣ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑖᑎᐢᑳᑯᐟ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᐊᐱᐠ᙮ ᐧᐋᔨᐱᐢᒋᐢ ᑳ ᐃᑕᐱᐠ ᐅᑎ ᒥᑭᓯᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐧᐋᒥ ᐸᓯᑯᐟ ᑭᓴᐢ, ᐧᐋᑎᓇᒃ ᑳᓯᐧᑳᐧᐋᓂᔨᐤ, ᐹᓯᓂᐠ ᐋᔑ ᐸᐧᐃᓇᒃ ᓂᐱᔨᐤ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᒥᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᓯᑖᓈᐟ ᐅ ᒥᐢᒥᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᑭᐋᓯᓯᑖᓈᐟ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᑳᓯᐧᑳ-ᐧᐋᓂᔨᐤ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᐲᑖᑫ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᒥᐢᑖᐹᐧᐃᓯᑖᓈᐟ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᐟ, “ᐋᑯ! ᐅᒥᒪᐤ, ᓇᒪ ᒥ ᑳ ᒥᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᑖᓇ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓂᔭ ᓂᓯᑕ”; “ᐧᐋᒑ ᒥᐢᑯᐠ ᑲᑕ ᑎᐤ ᒥᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᓯᑖᓂᒑ,” ᒥ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒼ; ᐧᐋᒑ ᒥ ᒥᐢᒑᔨᒪᐤ ᐧᐃᔭ ᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᐋ ᒥᐢᑎᓯᔨᐠ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᑕᔑᓈᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒥ ᒥᐢᑖᔨᒧ ᑭᓴᐢ, ᒥᑯ ᒑ ᓈᓇᐋᐧᐃᑯᐧᐋᐟ ᐅ ᒥᐢᒥᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᒥ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔨᑕᒼ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᐟ ᐱᑕᑫ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔨᐠ, “ᐋᑳ ᒥᐢᑖᐸᐧᐃᐃᑖᓇ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᔭ ᓂᐟᐃᐃᔨᒥᐠ ᒥ ᑳ ᒥ ᐃᔑ ᐊᐢᑕᒥᒧᐣ; ᒥᑯ ᒑᔕ ᐠᒥ ᑐᑖᑎᐣ ᒐ ᐸᔮᒥᓯᔮᐣ᙮” ᑭᓴᐢ ᒥ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᔑᑖᔨᑖᑯᐸᐣ ᒑᔕ ᐱᑕᑫ ᐅᑖᐃᔨᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯᐃᔮᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑕᐢ ᑳ ᓇᐋᔨᑕᒃ ᒐ ᒥᐢᑖᐹᐧᐃᓯᑖᓂᑯᐟ ᑭᓴᓴ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒥᐢᒥᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᒥ ᐸᔮᒥᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐅᑖᐃᐧᐋᐠ, ᒥ ᒥᔪᑕᐋᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᑯ ᒍᑖᓴ᙮ ᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒥ ᒪᒥᑖᐊᐤ᙮ ᒐᑖᓇ ᒥ ᐱᒥᐢᑳᑯ᙮ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒥ

ᒋᔅᑖᐹᐧᐃᓯᑖᓇᐤ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᒋ ᒥᔪᑯᐧᐋᐟ ᔦᑎᐢ ᓈᐢᐤ
ᒋ ᐧᐋᑳᑎᑯᐟ ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒫᔦᑎᓯᔫᐤ᙮

ᒥᔦᓄᑊ! ᑖᐧᐹ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᐧᑲᐢᑲᑎᓯᐋᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᑑᑖᐢ
ᑳ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ
ᑑᑖᐢ ᐋ ᐊᑳ ᐧᐃᔦ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐋᔫᑕᒥᔫᐤ ᑲᔦ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ
ᒫᑲ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᒋᔑᒋᔅᑖᐹᐧᐃᓯᑖᓈᐟ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊ-
ᒫᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᓈᐋᐱᐟ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐋᔦᒍᑕᒪᐧᐋᐟ ᒌᐧᑲᔫᐤ᙮
ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ, "ᒋ ᒋᐢᒌᔫᑕᓂᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᑳ ᑐᑖᑕᐧᑲᐤ? ᐣᒋ
ᒋᔅᑖᐹᐧᐃᓯᑖᓂᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᐋᑖ ᐅᒋᒫᐧᐃᔦᓇ ᓈᐢᐤ ᑳ
ᒋᐢᑎᓯᔦᓇ, ᒎᔦᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒥᔪᑲᑕᐧᑲᐤ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ
ᒥᔪᑳᑐᔦᑊ, ᒋᐟᐃᑖᔫᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮"

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒌᐧᐃᓇ 34.

ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅ ᓂᐹᐧᑳᐧᐃᓇ ᐋ ᐋᔦᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮ II.

ᒍᓇ xiii. 21-30.

1 ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐤ viii. 39. "ᒋᔦ ᒥᑯ (ᒌᔓᒪᓂ)) ᐊᐧᐊᑊ
ᒌᐢᒌᔫᑕᐧᒪᐟ ᐋᑖᔫᑖᐧᑲᓂᔫᐤ ᐅᑖᐃᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᐃᔫᐧᐊᐤ
ᐊᐢᒋᐤ᙮"

ᔮᐢ ᒋ ᒋᐢᒌᔫᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐧᐃ ᒫᒌᐃᑎᑊ ᑑᑖᐢ᙮
ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᒋᐢᒌᔫᑕᒪ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋ ᒫᒥᔑᒥᑯᐟ ᑲᔦ ᐧᐃᔦ ᐋ
ᐧᐃᒋᐋᔫᐤ ᒌ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᐟ ᐊᓂᔦ ᐃᐃᔫᐧᐊ ᑳ

ᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᐟ᙮ ᒋᓵᐢ ᒧᐡ ᒋ ᒥᔪᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒍᑖᓴ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐋᑯᐃᑯ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐟ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐡ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᐧᔨᐧᐃᔨᐤ᙮

ᒫᐧᑳᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᒥᒋᓯᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒋᓵᐢ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋ ᓂᓄᐦᓵᐳᔨᐤ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐋᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐋᑯᐃᔮᐟ, "ᐹᔭᒃ ᐅᑕ ᐋᑕᔑᔮᒃ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᐧᐋᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᐤ ᐊᓇᐤ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐃᐤ᙮ ᐋᐋ! ᐹᔭᒃ ᐋᑕᔑᔮᒃ ᒋᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᓂᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᒥᑐᒃ!"

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑕᐧᒪᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐟ ᐱᑕᐡ, "ᓂᔭ ᐋ"? ᒨᓇ ᑲᔭ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᓇᐤ ᑯᑕᑲᐤ ᐋᑎᔨᐤ, "ᓂᔭ ᐋ"? ᒥᑯ ᒋᓵᐢ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒻ ᑖᓇ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔨᐤ᙮

ᒨᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒋᓵᐢ ᐅᐢᑳᒋᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᒋ ᐃᓯ ᐋᔑᔑᒧ; ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᐡ ᒫᒧᐤ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐟ, ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐟ, "ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒼ ᒫ! ᒐᐸ-ᔨᒋᒫᐟ ᒋᓵᐢ, ᑖᓇ ᐊᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᑕᔑᔭᒃ ᒫ ᑐᑖᑯᐟ ᒫ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒑᐧᐸ ᐹᑳᐤ ᑳᐧᑳᒋᒫᐟ ᒎ ᑖᓇᐊᓇ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑯᐟ, "ᐊᓇ ᒫ ᒥᔭᒃ ᐋᔭᑯᓈᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐊᑯᒋᒪᒫ ᐅᑕ ᐅᔮᑲᓂᐤ, ᐊᐧᐊᒃ᙮" ᑳ ᐊᑯᒋᒫᐟ ᒫᑲ ᒫᔮᐟ ᒍᑖᓴ, ᐋᑯ ᒨᓇ ᒫᐢᒫᔨᒫᐟ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᒫ ᒪᒋ ᐋᔨᑎᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓵᐢ ᐋᑖᐟ ᒍᑖᓴ, "ᒫᒋ, ᓇᐢᑐᑕ ᐧᐋ ᑐᑕᒪᓇ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒍᑖᓴ ᐹᓯᑯᐟ, ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐟ᙮ ᑖᓇᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐟ? ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒋ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᒫ ᐹᐤ

ᐃᑐᑕᐚᐟ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᒡ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᐋ ᑎᐱᔅᑳᔨᒡ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᒡ ᐧᐃᐦ "ᓇᑐ ᐅᑎᓂᒑᒡᒐ ᒑᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᒍᑖᔅ; ᑲᔭ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒫ ᐧᐃ ᓲᐧᐃᔮᓇ ᓇᑐᒥᔭᐤ ᑳ ᒋᑎᒫᑎᓯᔨᒡ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᒋᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐟ," ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐧᒪᒡ᙮

ᒍᑖᔅ ᑳᒃ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᐧᐋᐟ ᒑ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᒡ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᒥᔑᒫᐟ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᐋᑯᒪᒋᑐᑕᒡ᙮ ᓇᒫᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᔅᒑᔨᑕᒃ ᐋᑖᔨᑖᐧᑲᓂᔨᒡ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒃ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᒧᔅ ᐋᑕ ᒋ ᔮᐧᑲᒥᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ, ᐊᐧᑳ ᐋᔮᐱᒡ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒃ ᒫᑲ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 35.

ᒋᓴᔅ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᓃᐹᐧᑳᒡ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒡ᙮ III.

ᒫᑎᐤ xxvi. 26-36. ᒍᓐ xiv. 1-4. ᒍᓐ xviii. 1-3.

ᒍᓐ xiv. 2. "(ᒋᓴᔅ ᐃᔨᐤ) ᒋ ᓇᑐᐋᔫᔅᑯᐅᑖᒪᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᑕ (ᑳᒋᒡ) ᒑ ᑖᔫᒃ᙮".

ᑳ ᒋᔑᒥᒋᔖᒡ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᐟ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ, ᐹᐧᑳᓈᔑᐟ, ᐋᑎ ᒫᒥᔫᐟ ᐹᐹᔭᒃ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐃᑖᐟ, "ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᐅ ᓂᔭᐤ, ᐅᑎᓂᒃᐠ, ᒧᐧᐃᒃᐠ ᒫᑲ, ᒑ ᒋᔅᒋᓯᐟᑐᐧᐃᔫᒃ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᓵᔅ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓐ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓲᒥᓈᐳᔨᐤ ᐹᐧᐃᓇᒃ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᑲᓂᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓛ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᓯᐤ ᐋᓯᐟ, "ᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᓂ ᒥᑯᐨ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᒃ ᓛ ᒋᐢᒋᓯᑦᑐᐧᐄᔮᒃ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓵᐢ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᑲᑕ ᐅᒋᑯᐧᐃᐣ ᓂ ᒥᑯᐨ᙮"

ᐋᐧᑯ ᒪᓇ ᐋᑖᐨ, "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒪᓇ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋᒥᒋᓲ-ᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᔪᔭ ᓂᐱᔮᓐ, ᓅᑖᐧᐃ ᓂ ᑳ ᓈᑕᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋ ᑐᑖᓐ ᓚ ᐋᑳ ᓇᑲᑎᑕᐧᑲᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᓚᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒪᓇ ᓂ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᒋᐧᐋᓐ᙮" ᐅᔮᓯᐤ ᑳ ᐃᓯᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓈᑲᒧᐤ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᓂᑲᒧᐧᐃᓂᓯᐤ᙮ ᑳ ᒋᔑᓂᑲᒨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐹᓯᑯᐟ ᒋᓭᐢ, ᓈᑎᒋᐧᐋᐤ, ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑎᒥᐤ ᐋᑐᑖᐤ, ᐋᑎ ᐧᐃᓛᑯᐟ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄ-ᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ᙮ ᓵᐢ ᒋ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᓯᐤ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᐤ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᐧᑲᐤ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒎᑕᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᐤ, "ᓚ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᐤ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐹᐃᑲᐧᐃᓐ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒐ ᓇᑲᔑᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮" ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐟ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐱᑕᐢ "ᓂᔭ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑎᑎᓐ, ᐋᑕ ᒋᐸᐅᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᒪᒫᒋᐧᑳᐱᐢᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐤ ᐋᔭᐱᐤ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᓛᑎᓐ᙮ ᓂᐸ-ᐃᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇ, ᓂᐟ ᑲᔭ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐱᓐ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᑖ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑎᑎᓐ᙮" ᒥᑯ ᒋᓭᐢ ᐋᑖᐨ "ᐋᐋ! ᐱᑕᐢ, ᒑᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑳ ᓇᑲᔑᓐ᙮" "ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᒋᐢᓚᓯᒪᐣ," ᑲᔭ, "ᓇᒪᔭᐣ ᓂᑐᑖᒼ," ᒋ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓐ; ᐋᐋ! ᐱᑕᐢ ᐊᓄᐤ ᐅ ᓚ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᐤ ᐋᑯ ᓚ ᐃᔭᓐ ᐋᔪᔭ ᒋᑐᐨ ᐹᑲᐋᐧᑲᓐ (ᐊᐧᐊᑯᐨ ᐊᔪᔭ ᐹᑖᐸᐤ)᙮

ᒋᓭᐢ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᔦᐋᔭᒥᐋᐤ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐨ, "ᐋᑲᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᒥᔕᒫᓯᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᑳ ᐧᐋᐸ-

ᒥᔮᐧᑳ᙮ ᓄᑖᐧᐃ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋᐧᐋᓈᑖᐤ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐸᒡ ᒋ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᓐᑐᐧᐋᐸᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑕᔮᓇ ᒋ ᑳ ᐋᔮᐢᑯᐅᑕᒫᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᑕᔮᐠ᙮ ᓵᒋᐃᑐᐠ, ᒋᐟᐃᑕᐡ-ᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒑ ᐹᒋᑎᔕᐅᐠ ᓂᐟᐋᒑᐠ ᒋᑖᐃᐧᐋᒡ ᒑ ᑖᐟ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᒑᐠ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᒡ ᐊᓂᔭ “ᑭᐟᓵᒪᓂ” ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑖᐟ ᒫᓇ ᒋᓴᐢ, ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᐟ ᐧᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᒡ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᒋᐢᒑᔨᑕᐠ ᒍᑖᐢ ᐅᑕ ᑳ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐹᔭᑯᔨᒡ᙮ ᑖᓐᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ ᑖᐟ ᒍᑖᐢ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᐅᓵᔨᐤ? ᐊᓐᑕ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᒡ᙮ ᓵᐢ ᐧᐃᐸᒡ ᒋ ᑳ ᐹᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᒋ ᐹᒡᐃᑐᑕᐃᒫᐟ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᐟ ᐊᑐᐢᒑᔮᑲᓂᒥᔨᐧᐊ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒡ; ᐧᐋᓯ ᐅᐟ ᐊᑐᐢᒑᔮᑲᓂᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑎᔕᐧᐋᒡ ᒑ ᓐᑐᐅᑎᓈᔨᒡ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 86.

ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳ ᐧᐃᓴᒑᔨᑕᐠ ᐊᓐᑕ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒡ,
ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒡ᙮

ᒫᕓᐤ xxvi. 30-57. **ᒍᓐ xviii. 1-12.**

ᐄᓵᐃᔭ liii. 7. (ᒋᓴᐢ) ᒋ ᐹᔑᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᒨᔭᒼ ᒫᓂᐢ-ᒑᓂᔑᐢ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ, ᑲᔭ ᒨᔭᒼ ᒫᓂᐢᒑᓂᔕ ᐋ ᐋᑲ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᒋᑐᔨᒡ ᒨᐧᔖᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᒡ, ᒋ ᑎᐤ᙮

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᐱᑐᒑᑦ ᓃᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐹᔭᑯᓄᒡ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒑ ᐊᔑᓇᐧᐋᐃᑯᑦ, ᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᓂᔅᑐ ᐋ ᐧᐃᒑᐧᐋᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᑖᔑᔥ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐊᒡ᙮ ᑖᐣ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒑᑯᑦ? ᐱᑕᕐ, ᒑᒻᔅ, ᒎᐣ ᒫᑲ᙮ ᐧᐋᔫᐃᔥ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᒡ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑖᑦ, "ᑖᐧᐹ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᓂᒥᑖᔑᒫᔨᑖᐣ᙮"

"ᓂ ᑳ ᓇᑐᐋᔭᒥᐋᐣ, ᐅᑕ ᑖᒃ ᒋᔭᐧᐊᐤ, ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᐹᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔭᓇ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᑖᔑᔥ ᐋᑐᑖᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒑ ᐹᔭᑯᑦ, ᐹᒋᔑᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᑐᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒑ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦ, ᒫᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑎ ᐋᔭᒥᑦ ᑳ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦ, ᐅᑕ ᒋ ᔨᐤ, "ᐅ! ᓄᑖ ᒋᔭ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᑕᒪᐣ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᔭ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒫᐣ᙮" ᓈᔅᑖᐹ ᓱᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐊᐤ, ᐋᔥᐱᔥ ᓈᔅᒡ ᒋ ᐧᐃᓴᒑᔨᑕᒃ ᐋᐧᑳ ᒋ ᐊᐧᐹᔨᑦ ᒥ,ᑯᔨᐤ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐊᔅᒌᒡ ᐋᑖᔑᑲᐧᐃᔨᒡ᙮

ᒑᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐹᔨᑯᑦ, ᓈᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐱᑕᕐ, ᒑᒻᔅ ᑲᔭ ᒎᐣ, ᒑᔥ ᒥᑯ ᓂᐹᔨᐧᐊ; ᐧᑳᔅᑯᓈᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑖᑦ ᒑ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔨᒡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃ' ᒥᓇ ᓈᑐᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᒑ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᑳ ᐃᔥᐱᔑ ᓈᔅᒡ ᐧᐃᓴᒑᔨᑕᒃ᙮ ᑳ ᒋᔑᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑳᐧᐋᓈᑖᑦ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑯᐧᐊᑯᔑᑖᔨᑖᑯᐸᓐ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒥᓇ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᔅᑐᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᐋᑯ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᐋᑎᔑᐧᐋᔨᒡ ᒑ ᒥᐧᔮᔨᒧᐃᑯᑦ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ

ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᑳ, ᒥᑯ ᒑᐢᑭᓈᓭᔨᑖᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐋ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᑯᑦ ᑲᔦ
ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᑭ ᒥᔦ ᐋᔦᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑯᑦ
ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᑯᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦ᙮ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᓇᐧᐃᐢ ᐅᑭ
ᑏᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᔦ ᐋᓇᑭᓚ᙮ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑭᐧᐋᓈᑕᔨᐧᐊ
ᑭᓷᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᑭᓭᐢ ᒥᓇ ᓈᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐋᐢᑯ
ᐋᐧᑳᑎᐧᑳᒧᔨᐠ, ᐧᑳᐢᑯᓈᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑏᑦ "ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑳᐦ, ᓷᐢ ᐹᓂᐠ
ᐹᑭ ᑕᐤ ᒨᑖᐢ᙮" ᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᐃᑖ ᓷᐢ ᒥᑯ ᐅᑭ ᐹᑭ
ᒥᒑᑐᑕᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᐠ: ᐊᓇᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ,
ᑭᐹᓴᓂᒥᐠ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐸᐋᐠ ᑭᓭᓭ, ᐅᑦᐊᑐᐢᒑᓭᑲᓂᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ,
ᓇᑐᐸᔨᒧᑯᒫᓇ ᑲᔦ ᒥᐢᑎᐧᑲ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓈᐠ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐹᑭ
ᐧᐋᐢᑖᓂᑳᒑᐠ᙮ ᒨᑖᐢ ᐃᐢᑲᓄᐊᑦ, ᐊᐧᐊᐦ ᐱᐋᑭ ᓂᑲᓄᑖᑦ ᒑ
ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓵᑦ ᐊᑕ ᐋᑖᔨᐠ ᑭᓭᓭ; ᐹᓇᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐱᐋᑭᑖᐠ, ᐋᑯ
ᑭᒧᐠ ᐧᐋᑭ ᓈᑖᑦ, ᐧᐋᒑᒪᐟ᙮ "ᐢᑲ ᒥᑯ ᑖᐧᐸ ᐋ ᓵᑭᐋᑦ
ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ! ᑭᓭᐢ ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᐧᐃ ᒥᑐᓐ ᑳ ᑭᐢᒑᔨᒫᑦ
ᐧᐋᒑᐃᑐᑖᑯᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑏᑦ," ᓂᑐᑖᒼ ᑖᓈᐃᑎᔦᓐ? ᒑᐧᑲᓐ
ᐧᐋᐠ ᐅᒑᒥᔦᓐ? "ᑭᓭᐢ ᐧᐃ ᓇᒪ ᑭᔨᐧᐋ ᒑ ᐧᐃ
ᐅᓯᒧᑦ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᓯᓈᑏᑦ ᐊᓂᔦ ᒫᑭ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐃᑏᑦ,"
ᐊᐧᐋᓐ ᓂᐋᓐᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐠ? ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᑭᓭᐢ ᓂ ᓈᓐᑐ-
ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓐ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐃᓰᑦ, "ᓇᔦ ᐊᐧᐊᐦ ᑭᓭᐢ X᙮"

ᒫᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐅᓰᔨᐤ ᑳ ᔨᑦ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓷᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑐᑕᐧᐋᑦ
ᒥᔨᐧᐋ ᐊᓂᔦ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒑ ᐊᓷᐸᔨᔨᐠ ᑲᔦ ᒑ
ᐸᑭᓯᓂᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓭᐢ ᐸ ᑭ ᐅᓯᒧ ᑭ ᐧᐃ

ᐅᔑᒧᑦ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᓵᔅ ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒼ ᒑ ᓂᐳᐦᑕᒫᑕᒃ ᒋᔮᓇᐤ ᑳ ᐅᒪᒥᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᔭᒃ᙮

ᐊᓐᐠ ᑳ ᒪᒥᐧᑖᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᐸᓯᑯᐧᐊᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑖᑦ, "ᒑ ᐅᑎᓂᐧᐋᐧᑳ ᔮᔨᑖ ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᐱᒫᔨᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᓂ ᒋᐦᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ᙮" ᒑᐧᐹ ᒋᓵᐧᐋᑎᓯᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑳ ᐧᐋᒋ ᐧᐊᓂᒋᐦᒋᓯᑦᑐᐧᐋᑦ ᐅ ᒋᐦᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ᙮ ᒋᐦᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑯᐦᑖᒋᐧᐊᐠ; ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᒑ ᐧᐃᒋ ᓂᐱᒫᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮

ᐱᑕᔅ ᐧᐃᐟ, ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᑳ ᓃᐳᐦᑐᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐧᐋᒋ ᔮᔨᐦᒋᐸᑕᒃ ᐅ ᓐᑐᐸᔨᒧᑯᒫᓐ, ᒫᓂᑐᐧᐋᑳᔭᐧᓵᑦ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᐱᑕᔅ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᒫᔑᒑᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒋ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᐲᑕ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᓐᑐᐹᔨᒧᑯᒫᓐ᙮ ᐧᐃ ᑎᔮᓐ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓂ ᐸ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᓅᑖᐧᐃ ᐋᓄᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᐦᐠ ᒥᒑᐧᑕᐤ ᒋᓵᒥᑖᑐᒥᑎᓇᐤ (1,000) ᑕᑐ ᐋᓐᒥᓚ ᐸ ᐹᒋᑎᓴᐧᐊᐤ ᒑ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᔨᐠ᙮" ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᔨᑦ ᑎᐋᒋᓇᐧᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᑐᐧᐋᑳᔨᐤ, ᒫᓇᐧᐋᒋᑕᐧᐋᑦ᙮

ᒑᐧᑲᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᒑᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᐋᓐᒥᓚ ᒑ ᐹᒋᑎᓴᐧᐋᔨᐠ? ᑲᔭᐧᐸ ᓵᔅ ᐋ ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒃ ᒑ ᓂᐳᐦᑕᒫᑕᒃ ᒑ ᐱᒫᒥᐃᑕᒃ᙮ ᒥᔑᐤ ᐋᓐᒥᓚᐠ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒥᒥᒦᔑᑯᐠ ᒑ ᒥᐧᐋᔨᐠ, ᒥᑐᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᑕᔑᔭᒃ ᒪᒋᐦᑯᑖᐠ ᒋ ᐸ ᐃᐦᐸᔨᓈᓇᐤ᙮

ᐱᑕᔅ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋᐦᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᒋ ᒋᐦᒋᐸᐃᑐᐧᐊᐠ, ᐋᐧᑳ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᓇᑳᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐃᐦᐱ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ᙮

ᐊᓇᐠ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᐋᑯᐱᑕᐧᒫᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐅᑎᒥᔨᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ
ᐅᔨᑎᔨᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᑖ ᒋᕓᓵᓀᒥᐠ ᐋᑎ ᐃᑐᑕᐋᐠ᙮ ᒋᓴᔅ
ᒫᑲ, ᒨᔮᒼ ᒫᔭᒋᑯᐢ ᐋᑎᑊ ᐊ ᐋᑳ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᒋᑐᑦ ᐋ
ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐸ ᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᒋ ᑎᐤ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᑳᐧᐃᓐ 37.

ᐱᑕᕽ ᑳ ᐚᓈᑕᒃ ᐋ ᒋᔅᑳᔨᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

ᒫᑎᐤ xxvi. 57—end.

ᓗᒃ xxii. 61, 62. “ᑎᐹᔨᒥᑳᓯᐤ (ᒋᓴᔅ) ᒋ ᒋᐧᐋᔅᐧᑳᔨᐤ,
ᐋᑯ ᑳᓇᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐱᑕᕽ (ᐋ ᒋ ᓇᑖᐃᔨᐠ); ᐋᑯ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑦ
ᐱᑕᔅ, ᓯᑳ ᒥᐋᑐᑦ ᒫᑲ᙮”

ᐊᓇᐠ ᑳ ᒋᔅᑖᔨᒧᐠ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᒪᑳᔨᒫᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ
ᐋᔅᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᐧᐊ ᒋ ᓂᐹᐱᑕᐧᐋᑯᐸᓐ᙮ ᐅᑦᐊᑐᔅᑳᔮᑲᓂᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ
ᑲᔭ ᓇᑐᐸᔨᐧᐋᒥᔅᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᐠ ᑳ
ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᔨᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒥᓵᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᔅᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ
ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᐊᔑᓇᐧᐋᐋᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑳ ᐹᔑᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ
ᐋᔭᒥᐠ, ᐋᐧᑳ ᐃᑎᑐᐠ, “ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑦᐤ ᓵᔨᑕ ᑳ ᓂᐸ-
ᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᑎᐹᔅᑯᓂᑳᓯᐧᐊ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐠ ᐃᑐᑕᐋᑲᒃ, ᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ
ᒋᔅᑳᔨᒫᑦ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᒫᑊ ᐃᐋᑕ ᑕᑯᔑᓂᔨᐤ ᐅᑦᐊᑐᐢᑖᔮᑲᓂᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋ ᐹᔑᐧᐋᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓵᒋᔮᔮᐸᒍᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ, ᓇᐊᐤ ᑖᑖᐧᐃᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᑖᐤ ᐋᑯᑕ ᓈᐳᐧᐃᐋᐤ; ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐤ ᒫᔑᔑᐧᐃᑖᑯᔨᐤ ᐋᔮᒥᐋᐧᑖᐧᐊ, ᐊᑯ ᑳᐧᑳᒥᒫᐤ᙮ "ᐊᐤ ᐋ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᐟ ᒌᔮᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᔨᓴ?" "ᐋᐋ!" ᐃᔨᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ, "ᐊᐧᐊᑊ ᓂᐟ᙮" "ᐋᐢᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒥ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᐢᑲᐧᐃᓇᐢᑯᐤ (ᐧᐊᐢᑯᐤ), ᐋ ᐹᒥ ᑖᑕᐱᔮᓐ, ᐋᓐᒥᓚᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃᒫᐧᐃᐤ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐤ ᒫᔑᐧᐋᔨᐤ ᐊᓐᐤ ᒪᒥᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐤ, "ᒥᑦ ᐋᑖ ᐹᑕᐧᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᔨᑦ? ᒦᔮᓄᑊ! ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᒌᔮᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᔨᓴ ᐃᑎᔨ; ᑲᔮᐧᐹ ᑎᐹᐢᑯᓂᒫᔨᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᒫ ᐃᑐᑕᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ᙮" ᒋᓴᐢ ᐧᐃ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᒋᑐ ᐅᑕ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᑖᓐᑕ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ ᑖᐤ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ? ᑲᔮᐧᐹ ᑳ ᐅᔑᔪᐤ᙮ ᐱᑕᐢ ᐋ ᑲᔮ ᒥ ᐅᔑᔪ? ᐋᐋ; ᔮᑎᐣ ᒥ ᔨᑦ ᒫ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑲᔮ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᒫ ᒋᓴᐢ, ᐋᔮᐱᐤ ᒥ ᐅᔑᔪ ᑲᔮ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒫᑊ ᐋᑖᔨᑕᑊ ᐱᑕᐢ, "ᓂ ᑳ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ ᒫ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᑲ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒋᐹᓵᓀᒥᐤ ᐋᑐᑖᐢ, ᐹᑐᒫᑦ ᐊᓃᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᒦᓵᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ, ᐸᓐᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐋᐱᔨᐤ (ᒪᒥ) ᐊᑐᐢᑖᔮᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐊᐧᐊᔑᔨᐤ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐱᑕᐢ ᐋᑖᐢ᙮ ᒋᐢᑎᓈᐢ ᒥ ᐋᐸᐊᐢᑖᔨᐅᒫ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑖᒥᔨᐤ ᐊᑕ ᐧᐋᒥ ᒥ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᑲᔮ ᐊᓂᔮ ᒪᒥ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒥ ᑯᐢᐱᓉᔨᑕᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑕᐢ ᒫ ᓂᔑᑐᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋ-

ᑲᓂᐎᑦ ᐋ ᐋᐎᑦ ᐹᔭᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐎᑦ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᒡ ᐅᑎ ᐘᐊᓯ ᐚᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐅᔅᒋᓂᒋᔅᐧᑳᐘ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐃᐋᐸᒋᐋᑲᓂᐎᐃᔨᒡ, "ᐘᐊᒃ ᒑᔅᑎᑳ ᒋᔭ ᐹᔭᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐱᑖᕐ ᐧᑲᔅᑖᒋᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ, "ᓇᒪᔭᐤ ᐋᑯ ᓂ, ᑖᐹ ᐚᐚᒡ ᓂ ᒋᔅᑳᔨᒫᐤ ᐊᓐ ᓈᐸᐤ ᐃᐋᔭᒧᒪᑦ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᐱᑖᕐ ᐹᓯᑯᑦ, ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋ ᐃᔅᐧᑲᑖᒧᐎᔨᒡ ᐋᑐᑖᑦ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐅᔅᒋᓂᒋᔅᐧᑳᐘ ᒧᔅᒋᔅᑖᑯᑦ, ᐚᑳᑎᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ "ᒪᐤ! ᐹᔭᒃ ᑳ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐃᑳᐧᐋᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᓈᔅᒡ ᑎᐋᐱᒧᑦ ᐱᑖᕐ ᐋᔅᐱᔑ ᐑ ᑖᐧᐹᑦ ᐋᔨᑦ, "ᓇᒪᐎᔭ ᓂ ᒋᔅᑳᔨᒪᐤ ᐊᓐ ᐃᔨᔨᐤ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓂᐋᑕᒃ ᐃᔅᑯᑖᔨᐤ, ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑳᔭᑲᓇ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐸᔅᒡ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᒥᑐᓐ ᓂ ᑳᔅᒋᓈᐅᓈᓐ ᐋ ᐚᐎᔭᓐ ᐹᔭᒃ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ᙮" "ᐚᓴ ᒡᒋ ᐚᐸᒥᑎᓐ ᓂᑖᐎᒋᒋᑲᓂᒡ," ᐃᑎᑯ ᐹᔭᒃ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑖᕐ ᐚᔨᑿᑦ ᓈᔅᒡ ᐧᐋ ᑖᐧᐹᑦ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᐅᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓂᒥᒥᑐᑖᑯᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᒪᒋᐋᔨᒥ ᐱᐋᑐᐚᑦ ᐸᑲᐚᑲᓐ ᐋ ᒪᐧᑖᒋᑐᔨᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᑳᔅᒋᓯᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐊᑯ ᓈᑖ ᐋᑖᐱᑦ ᐋᑖᔨᒡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐱᔮᒋ ᒋᐚᔅᑲᔨᔨᒡ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᑳᓇᐚᐸᒥᑯᑦ᙮ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓇᐚᑦ ᐅᑖᔅᑕᒥᑯᔨᒡ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑳᔨᑕᒻ ᐱᑖᕐ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒥᔨᒡ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᓇᒪᐎᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᔨᐤ ᒥᑯ ᓯᑐ ᒋ ᑲᓇᐚᐸᒥᑯ, ᒨᔭᒻ ᒥᑯ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᒋᐦ ᐃᑖᔨᑖᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ, "ᐊᐤ ᐋ ᐅ ᐱᑖᕐ ᓂᑐᑖᒻ

ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐱᐣ ᑲᔦ ᓂᐱᔦᓇ," ᑳ ᐃᔑᐟ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᐋ ᐋᑎᔦᐣ ᔨᐋᒋᐃᐧᐊᓗ, "ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᐋ ᐃᔦᐣ ᐋ ᐊᑳ ᒋᔅᒑᔨᒥᔦᐣ."

ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᐢ ᒑᔅᒋᔨᐟ ᒥᔨᐧᐋ ᑳ ᒋ ᐋᐲᑐᑖᑯᐟ ᒋᓴᔅ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐋ ᒐᔅᒋᐃᑯᐟ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐧᒫᔅᑕᔅ ᐋᑖᐲᑕᑉ ᐅᔦᐲᐤ ᐋᔪᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑉ. ᐦᑳ ᒥᑯ ᑖᐧᐸ ᑲᑕ ᐱᑯᑕᐋᐸᐲᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐃᑕᒪᒋᐅ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓈᐦᐤ ᒋᔅᓈᑖᐲᑕᑉ ᐅᔦᐲᐤ ᐋᔪᐤ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᒋᓴᔅ. ᑳ ᐧᐋᔦᐧᐃᐟ ᐊᓂᔦᐲᐤ ᐧᐋᐦᑳᐲᑲᓂᐲᐤ ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ᔨᑳ ᒋ ᒫᑐ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᑖᐧᐹ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᒋ ᒐᔅᒋᐊᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅᑖᐃᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᒐᑖᓇ ᒋ ᒌᔅᑯᐃᑯ, ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓈᓇᑖᐃᐟ ᑲᔦ ᒪᒋ ᐋᔦᒥᐟ.

ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᓐᑕ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐤ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐧᐃᐠ ᐋ ᓂᐹᐟ ᐊᑐᐤ ᐧᐃᐠ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑖᑯ ᒐᑖᓇ; ᐋᔦᐱᐤ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᒋᒋᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑯ, ᐧᐋᔅ ᒦᒑᐧᑕᐤ ᒋ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᐦᑕᒫᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᔦᐱᐧᐃᐃᑯᐱᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐋᒑᑯᐤ.
(ᒍᑉ 22, 32, 33.)

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᐣ 38.

ᐸᓐᑎᔅ ᐹᓛᐟ ᑳ ᑎᐹᐦᑯᓈᐟ ᒋᓴᔅ.

ᒍᐣ xviii. 22—end. ᒫᑿᐤ xxvi. 67, 68. ᒍᐣ xix. 1-16.

ᐋᐃᓴᔦ liii. 3. "(ᒋᓴᔅ) ᒋ ᒫᔦᐲᒥᑯ ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐱᓂᑯ ᐃᐃᐱᐧᐊ . . . . ᒋ ᒫᒑᐲᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᒫᑲ ᑯᒋ ᒋᔅᑖᐲᒫᓈᐤ."

ᓈᐧᐃᐢ ᑭ ᐃᔑᑳᐳᐧᐃᐤ ᑭᓯᐢ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ
ᐊᓃᓯᔨᐤ ᒌᐱᐢᑳᔨᐠ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᐢᒫᔨᑕᒪ ᑳ ᐃᔨᐠ
ᐱᒌᕋ; ᒫᐢᑭᓈᐢ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᐢᒫᔨᑕᒥᐃᑯ᙮
ᐊᓐᐠ ᒪᑭ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᒎᓵᒪ ᑳ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᓯᔨᐠ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᐧᐊ
ᑭ ᐃᑖᔨᑖᑯᓯᐧᐋᐠ: ᑭᓯᐢ ᒫᑲ ᒎᓵᒪ ᒫᓴᑭᑯᔑᐠ ᑭ
ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᐍᐢᐱᓯᐦ᙮
ᑳᓇᐧᐋᐸᒫᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᑭᓯᐢ ᐊᓐᐠ ᒪᑭᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ
ᓂᓯᑐᐧᐃᓈᑯᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐆᑖᐢᑕᒥᑯᐧᐋᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᐧᐋᑳᑖᐠ᙮ ᐹᔮᐧᑲᐤ
ᑭᓯᐢ ᐋ ᐋᔨᒥᐟ ᐧᐋᑖᒪᐧᑳᐅᑯᐟ ᐹᔮᑊ ᐊᑐᐢᒫᔮᑲᓇ, ᐋᔮᐱᐠ
ᓇᒪ ᑭᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑭᑐ᙮ ᐊᓐᐠ ᒪᑭᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᑖᐹ ᐅᑭ
ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐋᐧᐊᐠ ᑭᓯᐢ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐠ ᑎᐹᒋᒧᓂᒫᓯᐧᐊ,
ᐧᐋᓯ ᐋᐢᑯ ᑭ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᑯ ᐋᔑᓇᐧᐋᑖᐠ ᒫ
ᐧᐋᐸᓂᔨᐠ ᒫ ᐧᐋᓂᐢᑳᔨᐠ᙮ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᐊᔑᓇᐧᐋ-
ᐧᐋᑖᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᐧᑳᐃᑐᑕᐧᐋᐠ ᑭᓯᐢ, ᐊᑐᐢᒫᔮᑲᓇᐠ ᐋᐧᑲᓇᐧᑲᐧᐋᐠ
ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᔨᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᐋᑖᒪᐧᐋᐠ ᑲᔭ ᔫᑭᓈᐠ ᑲᔭ
ᔩᐧᑳᑖᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᔑᓈᐧᐊᐠ᙮
ᐋᑯ ᒫᑊ ᐧᐃᐋᐸᓂᔨᐠ ᐅᑎ ᒫᔮᔨᒪᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᓯᐢ, ᐋᑯ
ᐃᔫᐠ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒫ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐊᒃ ᐋ
ᐃᑖᔨᐠ ᑎᐹᒋᒧᓂᒫᓯᐧᐊ; ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐧᐹ᙮
ᐸᓐᑎᓭᐢ ᕓᑖᐟ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱ᙮ ᐊᓐ ᑎᐹᒋᒧᓂᒫᓯᐤ
ᐋ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᐟ ᑖᑕᐳᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᑳ ᐊᐱᐟ᙮ ᑭᐢᑎᓈᐢ
ᓇᒪ ᓱᑲ ᒥᒫᐧᑕᐤ ᐅᑭ ᐹᑕᒎᔫᒫ ᐋ ᐋᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᔨᐠ
ᑭᓯᐢ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑊ ᐋᑖᐟ ᐊᓃᓯᔨᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ, "ᑖᓐ ᑳ

ᐃᑎᐠ?" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐤ, "ᓂ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐃᐣ," ᐃᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐸ̊ᓛᐟ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳᐧᑲᒋᒫᐟ, ᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐃᐣ ᐊ? "ᐋᐊ," ᐃᔨᐤ, ᒋᓴᐢ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐸ̊ᓛᐟ, ᐢᑲ ᒥᔪᐧᑑᐤᐋ ᐋᔑᓈᑯᓯᐟ! ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᒪᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ, ᐧᐋᓛᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᐟ ᒑ ᐧᐃᔮᐢᑐᑕᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐧᐋ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓯᐤ ᐅᐧᐊᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ, ᐋ ᔨᐤ, "ᔮᔨᑕ ᑲᑕ ᒌᐢᑖᐢᐧᑳᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮" "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ!" ᐃᑎᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᐸ̊ᓛᑕ, "ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᑳ ᐅᑖᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᒥᑯ ᒑ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐠ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᐧᐋᑕᐠ ᐊᑕ ᒑ ᐱᑐᑲᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑕᓀᒫᐟ ᐅ ᐣᑐᐸᔨᐧᐋᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᒪ ᒑ ᐃᑐᑖᔨᐤ᙮ ᑳ ᐱᑐᑲᐋᐤ ᒫᑲ, ᐊᑯ ᐧᐋᑕᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᐱᓵᑲᓈᐱᔨᐤ ᐋ ᒋ ᒫᒪᑯᐱᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᐅᐢᐱᐢᑯᓂᔨᐤ, ᒑᐠ ᐋᑕ ᐸᐹᑫᐧᐋᐤ, ᐊᑯ ᒥᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐃᔮᔑᑯᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᒥ,ᑯᔨᐤ ᐅᐢᐱᐢᑯᓂᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐅᔑᓇᐧᐋᐤ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ, "ᓂ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐃᐣ," ᐋ ᒋ ᐃᔨᐤ, ᐋᐧᑲ ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᐧᐹᐢᑎᐢᑲᒨᔮᐤ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᐋᐸᒋ-ᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐱᒋᐢᑲᓈᔨᐤ᙮ (ᐧᐋᓴ ᒧᐢ ᐱᒋᐢᑲᓈᔨᐧᐊ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐊᑯᐱᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮)

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔮᐤ, "ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐢᑐᑎᓂᔨᐤ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑲᔭ ᒑ ᐳᐢᑎᐢᑐᑎᓇᐧᐊᐠᐁ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋ ᑳᓵᔨᐤ ᓂᐱᔑᓴ ᒨᔮᒼ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐢᑐᑎᓂᐤ ᐋᔑᑖᐧᐋᐤ, ᐊᑯ ᐧᐹᐢᒥᐢᑐᑎᓇᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔮᐤ, "ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒑ ᑖᑯᓇᐠ ᑲᔭ ᓯᐸᑕᐢᐃᔨᐤ," (ᐧᐋᓴ, ᓯᐸᑕᐢ, ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑖᔨᐤ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᑖᑯᓇᐤ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐤ)᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᔮᐤ ᒥᐢᑎᑯᔨᐤ ᒑ ᐅᓯᐸᑕᓀᒥᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ

·ᐋᑎᓇᒪ·ᐊᐠ, ᐋᑯ ·ᐋᒐᒥᐦᑎ·ᑳᓈ·ᐋᐠ ᑲᔦ ·ᐋᒋᒋᑯᓇᐱᐦᑐ·ᐋᐠ ᐋ ᐹᐱᐠ ᑲᔦ ᐋᐃᒑᐠ, "ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒫᐤ! ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒫᐤ!"

ᐋᑯ ᐸ̊ᓛᐟ ·ᐋᔦ·ᐃᑎᒥᐠ ᐋᑐᑕᐋᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᑖᔦᐠ ᐊᓂᔦ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᔦ·ᐊ, ᑲᔦ ᑯᑕᑲᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᑳᑎᐠ ᐃᐃ-ᔦ·ᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐹᒋ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃ·ᐋ·ᐋᑯᐸᓇᐠ ᐋᑯ ·ᐃᔮᐸᑎᔮᐟ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐃᑖᐠ, "·ᐋᐸᒥᐠ! ᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᒥ·ᐊᐤ."

ᒪᐤᑲᐦᑲ ᑲᑕ ᒋᑎᒪᑳᔦᒪ·ᐊᐠ, ᒋ ᐃᑖᔦᑕᒼ ᐱ̊ᓛᐟ, ·ᐋᐸᒫ·ᑖ·ᐊ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᔦᐠ, ᑲᔦ ᒥᑐᐣ ᐋ ᒥᐁᑯᔦᐠ ᐅᐦᑲᑐᐠ, ᐊᓂᔮᔦᐤ ᐋ ᒋ ᐸᐹᑳᐦᑕᐅᑯᐟ ᑳ ᐅᐟᐊᐦᑐᑎᓂᑯ·ᐋᐠ. ᐅᐦᐱᐦᑯᓇ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᒋ ᐸᐹᑲᐃᑲᓂ·ᐃᔦᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ-ᐋᐸᒋᑖ·ᐃᓂᔦᐤ ᐋ ᒋᒋᐦᑲᐠ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ·ᐃ ᒫᔮᔦᒫᑲᓂ·ᐃᐟ. ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔦ·ᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐦᑳᔦᑖ·ᒪᐠ ᑳ ᒋᑎᒪᑳᔦᒪᐠ ᔮᑎᐢ ᒋ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᔦᐠ. "ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔦ!" ᐃᔦ·ᐊᐠ, "ᒌᐦᑖᐦ·ᑲᐅᐠ!" "ᒋᐦᑖᐦ·ᑳᐅᐠ!" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐃᐃᔦ·ᐊᐠ ᒥᓇ ᑎᐋ·ᐹᐠ "ᒋᐦᑖᐦ·ᑲᐅᐠ!"

ᐋ̈ᔮᐱᐠ ᒫᑲ ᒧᐢ ᒋ ᒫᒥᔦᑳᑯ·ᐊᐠ ᒫᓇ ᒋᓴᓴ. ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑖᐟ ᐸ̊ᓛᐟ, "ᐊᐤᐋ ᒫ ᒋᐦᑖᐦ·ᑲ·ᐋᐠ ᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪ-ᒥ·ᐊᐤ?" ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐠ, "ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔦ ᓂ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐅᒋᒋ-ᒥ·ᐊᐤ ᐅᒋᒫᒥᓈᐣ." ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ·ᐋ̈ᓴ ·ᐋᐃᑎᑖ·ᑲᐠ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᑖᐱᐦᑯᓇ ᐋ ᐋᔦᒥᐠ ᐃᐃᔦ·ᐊᐠ. ᐋᑯ ᒫᐠ ᐱ̊ᓚᐟ ᐋᑖᔦᑕᐠ, "ᐋᑯᐢ ᒫ! ᓂ ᑳ ᓯᒋᔮᐋ·ᐊᐠ;" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ, "ᐅᑎᓂᐠ, ᒋᐦᑖᐦ·ᑳᐅᐠ." ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒫᒋᔮᓯᐠ ᐃᐃᔦ·ᐊᐠ.

ᐋᑯ ᓄᑐᐸᔦ·ᐋᒥᐦᑎᑯᔑ·ᐊᐠ ᒫᓂᓇ·ᒫᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᔦ·ᐊ ᒋᒋ-

ᐅᒋᒫᐤᐧᐋᐸᒋᒌᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᑳ ᒋᒋᔅᑲᒨᔨᑊ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᐤ ᐅᐟᐋᐸ-
ᒋᒌᐧᐃᓇ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐹᔅᑎᔅᑲᒨᔨᑊ᙮

ᒦᔪᓯᒃ! ᐧᐋᓴ ᔅᑳ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᒌᐤᐋ ᐦᒐᐟ ᑳ ᓈᐋᔨᒫᐟ ᒦ ᒋᔅᒌᔅᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᑊ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒌᔨᒪᐤ ᐋ ᒥᔦᐧᒌᔨᑊ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐋᔫᐱᑊ ᑲᑕ ᓇᐋᔨᒪᐤ ᒦ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂ-
ᐧᐃᔨᑊ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᓯᒋᔫᐋᐟ ᐊᓂᔪ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒦᐧᐃᓐ 39.

ᒍᒌᔅ ᐃᔅᑳᓐᐊᐟ ᑳ ᔮᔨᐧᐃᐃᓱᐟ, ᐋ ᐊᔫᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐟ᙮

ᐋᓭᔪ lvii. 21. "ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᑳᑕ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔫᔨᒧᐧᐊᑊ ᑳ ᒫᔫᑎᓯᑊ," ᐃᔨᐤ ᓂ ᒌᔫᒪᓂᑐᒼ᙮

ᒐᓐᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᒐᐟ ᐧᐃᐤ ᒍᒋᔅ ᒪᐧᑳᑊ ᐅᔫᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑎᐧ
ᓈᓂᐧᐃᔨᑊ?

ᐊᓂᔪ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᑲᔪᐧᐹ ᑳ ᒥᔨᑯᐟ ᐊᓂᔪ ᓂᐧᐃᔫᓐ ᓂᔅᑐᒥᑎᓇᐤ (30) ᑕᐧᑖᐱᔅ ᑳ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔨᒫᐟ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔫᐱᑊ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᔫᔨᑕᒼ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᔨᑕᒃ, "ᐋᑯ! ᓂᔪ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᑊ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᐟ ᓂ ᒥᔦᐧᒋᒫᐦ, ᐧᐋᓵ ᑖᐧᐹ ᔅᑳ ᓂ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐃᓐᐋ!"

ᒍᒌᔅ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒼ ᒦ ᒥᐧᔫᔨᒫᐟ ᐊᓂᔫᔨᐤ ᓂᐧᐃᔫᓇ ᑲᔪ ᒦ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᔨᒫᐟ, ᐋ ᒋᔅᒋᓯᐟ ᐊᑕ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐋᔫᐧᐋᐟ; ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑳᐧᐋᒥᔫᐟ ᐊᓂᔪ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᒥᔨᑯᐟ᙮ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒧᔅᑎᑎᑊ ᒋ ᐃᔑᐧᐋᐱᓇᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐲᑊᒪᓂᑊ

ᐋᑐᑖᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯᑕ ᓵᒋᒁᔮᐸᑏᓯᐟ, ᒑᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐹᒋᔑᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᐹᐢᑯᒑᔑᐠ᙮

ᒥᔮᓄᐠ! ᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᐋᔮᐧᑳᐤ ᐋᐃᑐᑖᓯ, ᒥᑯ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᔨᑖᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫ! ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᔨᐤ ᐅᐟ ᐋᒑᐧᑳ᙮ ᒪᒋᐢᑯᑖᐤ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᓵᑖᓇ ᒑ ᐧᐃᒋᒫᔨᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᒪᒋᐋᔨᑎᐠ ᒍᑖᐢ ᑳ ᓯᒋᒁᔮᐸᑏᓯᐟ᙮ ᐅᑲ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐧᑳᐧᓴᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒑ ᐧᐋᐸᔨ-ᑖᒪᑯᐧᑲ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᒪᒋᐋᐃᑎᐠ᙮ ᒍᑖᐢ ᓵᐢ ᒪᒋᐢᑯᑖᐤ ᑕᐤ᙮ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒫᑲ ᒫᒋᒋᔑᑲᔨᒑ ᑲᑕ ᑎᐹᐢᑯᓂᑯ ᑲᔭ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑎᑯ, "ᐋᐧᐊᐢ ᒫᒋ! ᒋᔭ ᒫᒑᒋᒥᑲᐧᐃᔭᐣ᙮"

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᐣ 40.

ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳ ᒋᐢᑖᐢᐧᑳᐳᑯᐟ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋᔑᑖᔭᑎᑯᐤ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮

ᓗᐠ xxiii. 26-34.

ᓗᐠ xxiii. 34. "ᓅᑕ ᐳᓈᔨᔨᑕᒧᐧᐃᐠ (ᐆᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐃᐠ), ᐧᐋᓴ ᑖᐹ ᒋᐢᒑᔨᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᐋᑯᒪᒋᑐᑕᐤ᙮"

ᐊᓂᐤ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓯᒋᔮᓯᐧᐊᐤ ᐲᓚᑕ ᑳ ᐃᔨᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ ᒑ ᒋᐢᑖᐢᐧᑳᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᔑᑖᔭ-ᑎᑯᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᔑᑖᐤ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑳᓇ ᐋᑖᐤ ᒑ ᐅᓇᑲᑕ-ᐊᒥᔨᐤ᙮ ᐹᓄᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒋᑐᓵᓀᒥᐤ ᐋᑯᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐤ ᐊᓂᐤ

ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒫᑲ ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋᑳ ᐅᑭ ᓵᐱᒪᑭᐅᐨ, ᒥᑯ ᐅᓇᐧᐃᐢ ᑭ ᐱᒍᑕᐤ; ᓈᐢᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐋ ᑯᓯᑯᓂᔨᐠ ᐊᓃᔭᔨᐤ ᐋᔑᒌᔅᑎᑯᔨᐤ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᓵᑯᑕᐤ᙮ ᒫᐢᑭᓇᐢ ᐸ ᐸᑭᔑᓐ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒍᑖ ᐋᑳ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐃᑭ-ᐃᑯᐨ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒫ ᐅᓇᑲᑕᐊᐠ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᑭ ᑕᑲᐧᐋᔑᔑᐧᐊᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒪᑳᔨᒪᐠ ᑭ ᑎᐹᔨᑭᑳᓯᒥᓇᐧᐊ ᑭᓴᓴ᙮ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐧᐊᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᑳ ᓵᑭᐋᐠ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᐅᓄᐢᑯᐧᐋᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐱᐋᑕᐧᐋᐨ ᐋ ᒫᒍᔨᐠ, ᑳᐧᐋᑲᐳᐧᐃᐨ ᐱᐨ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒫᔦᐋᔭᒥᐋᐨ, ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐨ, "ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᒍᐦ ᓂᔭ ᐧᐃ ᐅᑭ; ᒥᑯ ᑭᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑭᐨᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑳ ᐅᑭ ᒫᒍᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮"

ᒫᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐨ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ? ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᐋ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑳᔨᑕᐦ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐋᐢᑯ ᑳ ᐧᐃᔮᔅᑐᑕᐧᐋᔨᐠ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᕈᓵᔐᒥᐠ ᐅ ᒪᑭᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᑭ᙮

ᒫᐦ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᐠ ᑖᑯᐠ ᑳᐦᐯᓐ ᐧᐊᑭᔑᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᓇᑐᐸᔨᐧᐋ-ᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊᐠ ᑎᐋᑏᔭᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋᔑᒌᔅᑎᑯᐠ, ᒫᐢᑭᓴᐧᐋᐊᐧᒫᐠ ᑮᐢᒑᐢᐧᑲᓇ ᐅᑎᑭᔨᐠ ᑳᔭ ᐅᓯᑎᔨᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᒍᓇᐊᐠ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ, ᒫᒥᑖᐠ ᐊᓃᔭᔨᐤ ᐋᔑᒌᔅᑎᑯᔨᐤ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᐋᒍᔭ ᐅᑭ ᑭᐢᒑᐢᐧᑳᐧᐋᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᐨᐋᐸᑭ-ᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᑭ ᒪᓂᓈᐧᒪᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᑳ ᑭᔑᑮᐢᒑᐢᐧᑳᐧᐋᐠ ᒫᑲ, ᐧᐋᑎ-ᓈᐧᒫᐠ ᐅᐨ ᐋᐸᑭᑖᐧᐃᓂᔨᐧᐊ ᓇᑕᐸᔨᐧᐋᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊᐠ ᑎᐋ-ᑐᐱᑕᐧᒪᐠ᙮ ᐹᐸᔮᐦ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᑎᓇᐧᒫᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᐅᐨᐋᑯᐱᔨᐧᐊ ᑳᐦ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᐧᒫᐠ ᑭ ᔨᐧᐊᐠ, "ᐋᑯᐢ ᐋᑳ ᐱᑯᐱᐸᑕᐤ ᐧᐋᓴ

ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐊ ᑲᐢᑭᐧᑲᑕᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᐃᑳᓈᑕᑯᑖᐣ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᒋᐢᑖᔨᒫᐣ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᑖ ᐋᔫᔨᐣ᙮"

ᑖᐧᐸ ᐊᓇ! ᐋᐧᑲ ᐋᑲ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐃᐢᑯᓇᐣ ᑖᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᒋᓭᓭ ᑳ ᐋᔫᔨᐣ᙮ ᒋᓭᐢ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐋ ᐧᐊᑲᐃᑯ? ᓇᒪ! ᒋ ᔦᐢᐱᓯᐤ ᒨᔭᓕ ᒫᔪᒋᑯᐣ᙮

ᒫᐧᑳᐣ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᐊᑯᒋ ᐋᔑᒌᔨᑎᑯᐣ ᒋ ᐋᔫᒥᐋᐤ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔨ᙮ ᔫᑎᐣ ᐋᑲ ᒋ ᑳᐢᑭᑖᐨ ᑖ ᐅᐱᑎᑖᔨᐣ ᐋᔫᐱᐣ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒪ ᑖ ᐋᔫᒥᐋᐨ ᒋᔒᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐊᓂᔪ ᑳ ᒋᐢᑖᐢᐧᑲᐅᑯᐨ ᑲᔪ ᑳ ᐧᐊᑲᑎᑯᐨ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒫᐢᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐨ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔪ, "ᓄᑖ ᐯᓈᔫᔨᑕᒍᐧᐃᐣ, ᐧᐋᓭ ᑖᐸ ᒋᐢᑖᔨᑕᐧᒪᐣ ᐋᐃᑎᐣ᙮"

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᑖᐧᐃᓐ 41.

ᒋᓭᐢ ᑳ ᒫᔨᔨᒫᑲᓂᐗᐨ ᒫᐧᑳᐣ ᐋᔑᒌᔨᑎᑯᐣ ᐋ ᐊᑯᒋᐣ,
ᑲᔪ, "ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᓂᑕᐤ ᑲᑖᒍᑎᐠ ᑳ ᐧᑳᐢᑲᑎᓯᐧᑲ᙮"
ᐋ ᐋᔫᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐣ᙮

ᓘᐠ xxiii. 35-43.

1 ᒍᓐ i. 9. "(ᐋᑲ ᑳᑕᒪᐧᑲ ᒥᑯ) ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᑲ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖ-ᐧᐃᓂᓇᐧᐊ, ᒋᔒᒪᓂᑐ ᐋ ᑖᐧᐹᐧᐃᓯᐨ ᑲᔪ ᒥᑐᓐ ᐋ ᐧᑲᔪᐦᑯᑐᑕᐠ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᔨᑖᒪᑯᓇᐤ᙮"

ᐸᓐᑎᔪᐢ ᐹᒌᐨ ᒋ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒻ ᑖᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋᔑᒌ-ᔫᑎᑯᐣ ᑖ ᒋᑲᒍᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐣ᙮ ᐅᑕ ᒋ ᐃᑕᐢᑕᐤ, "ᐊᐧᐊᐠ ᐅ, ᒎᐃᔫᐧᔨᐧᐊᐣ ᐅᒋᒋᐅᒋᓫᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮"

ᐚᓐᒋ ᐊᓐᐠ ᒎᐃᐃᐦᐚᐤ? ᐊᓐᐠ ᑭᐴᓵᓀᒥᐠ ᑳ ᒑᐠ᙮ ᒥᓯᐚ ᐊᓐᐠ ᑳ ᒪᒋᒑᐠ ᐃᐃᐦᐚᐠ ᑳᒉ ᐋᔪᒥᒑᐤ ᐅᔮᐦᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑕᓯᓇᐊᒥᐦᐤ ᐹᓚᑕ, ᐱᐋᐱᐠ, ᐑᔮᐚ-ᐱᐢᑳᐱᔪᐅᐠ, ᑲᔭ ᒫᒋᑳᐦᐢᑐᐚᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋᐃᒑᐠ, "ᒑᐹ ᐏ ᐃᔭᐍᐘᓇ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐹᒋ ᓂᑎᒋᐘ ᐋᔑᒑᔮᑎᑯᐠ ᐅᒥ᙮"

ᐸ ᒋ ᐋ ᓂᑎᒋᐘᐅ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒋ ᐎ ᓂᑎᒋᐚᐨ? ᑲᔭᐙ᙮ ᒥᓯᐚ ᒫᐦᑳᐦᐅ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒼ᙮

ᓇᒪ ᐅᒥ ᓂᑎᒋᐚᐅ ᐋ ᐎ ᓂᐳᐢᑕᒪᐚᐨ ᐅᒪᒌᐦᒑᐘ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔿᐠ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᐦᐚᐠ, "ᒑᐹ ᐏ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᑯᐨ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐘ ᐊᑐᐤ ᐎ ᓇᑲᑎᑯ ᒫ ᓂᐱᐨ ᐋᔑ-ᒑᔮᑎᑯᐤ; ᒥᑯ ᑲᔭᐹ ᑳ ᓇᐋᐦᑕᒥᐦᐠ ᐅᒑᐃᔭ ᑳ ᓂᐱᐨ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒫ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑕᑉ᙮

ᔿᐦᑐ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᒋᒥᔿᑲᓂᐗᐨ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒋ ᒋᒥᑕᐘ ᐋᔑ-ᒑᔮᑎᐗ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᑳ ᑭᐢᒑᐢᐚᐋᑲᓂᐗᐠ ᓂᔔ ᐃᐃᐦᐚᐠ ᑳ ᑲᒫᒍᑎᐚᑯᐸᓇ᙮ ᐹᔭᑉ ᒫᑳ ᐅᐘᐠ ᐚᔑᓄᐚᐨ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅᑎᑕᑯᒥᓇᐃ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋᐃᒑᐨ᙮ ᐚᑳᐨ, "ᒑᓐ ᐋᑎᔭᓐ ᐚᒫᑲ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᔿᐠ, ᒑᐹ ᐎ ᐃᔭᐍᐘᓇ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ? ᐊᐟᓇ ᐏ ᑯᑉ ᑳ ᑭᐢᒑᐢᐚᐋᑲᓂᐗᐨ ᒋ ᒥᓵᒫᐦᑕᒥᐃᑯ ᐅᒪᒋᐚᐃᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᔿᒋᐋᐅ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐨ ᐊᓂᔿ-ᐦᐚ ᑯᑕᑲ, "ᑮᔮᓇᐅ ᐢᒋ ᒪᒋᑐᒑᓈᓇᐅ ᑲᔭ ᐚᔭᐠ ᒋᐨᐃᑐ-ᒑᑲᐃᓈᓇᐅ ᑳ ᑭᐢᒑᐢᑳᐅᑲᐃᔭᑉ, ᒥᑯ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐠ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓈᐢᑎᐦᐠ ᒥᔦᐚᐧᐋᑎᓯᐅ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᐋᒌᐟ ᑭᓴᓴ, "ᒑᐹᐳᑭᓖᔭᐣ ᑭᐢᑭᔨᐦᑕᐧᐃ ᑲᔭ ᐱᒫᒥᐃ ᐅᑎᑕᒪᓇ ᐊᐣᑕ ᒦᒥᐅᒥᒪᐧᐃᔭᐣ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐟ, "ᒦ ᑭᔑᑳᐠ ᐊᐣᑕ ᒦ ᒌᔭᐣ ᑭ ᑳ ᒌᓇ ᐹᓭᒌᔨᐠ, ᐊᐣᑕ ᒫᐧᔮᐳᒨᓈᓂᐧᐃᐠ᙮"

ᒑᐧᐹ ᑭᓴᔅ ᑭ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᓇᑐᑕᒫᑯᐟ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐤ ᒦ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒥᐋᐟ ᒥᔨᐧᐋ ᐊᓂ-ᔮᐳᐧᐊ ᑳ ᒑᐧᐹᔮᐳᑕᒥᐳᐠ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᐟ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᔨᓴ᙮

ᐃᐢᐸᐳᔭᓇ ᐧᐃᐤ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐠ ᑭ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᐋᐣ ᐃᐳᐳᐤ ᑳ ᑭᐦᓈᒑᐳᑕᒥᐃᑯᐟ ᒪᑭᐧᒑᐧᐃᓇ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐋ ᐋᑯᒥᐠ ᐊᐣᑕ ᐋᔑᒌᔭᑎᑯᐠ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᐣ 42.

ᑭᓴᔅ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑐᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᑦ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮

ᒍᐣ xix. 32-35. ᒫᑎᐤ xxvii. 45-54.

ᓂᑲᒧᐣ lxix. 21. "ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓂᐧᑫᐧᐊᐠ ᓇᒫᐢᐳᐧᐃᓂᐳᐤ ᐣᑭ ᒥᐳᐧᑲᐠ᙮"

ᑭᓴᔅ ᐅᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᓀ ᐹᓈᐠ ᐊᐣᑕ ᐋᔑᒌᔭᑎᑯᐠ ᐅᑯᔨᓴ ᐋᑯᒥᓂᐳᐠ ᑭ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᒑᐧᐸ ᑭ ᑭᐦᓈᒑᐳᑕᒪ᙮ ᓈᐢᒑᐧᐹ ᑭ ᐋᑯᐃᑯ ᐅᒑᐃᐠ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓄᐧᐋᐟ᙮ ᐧᐋᐊᔭ ᓈᐢᐤ ᑭ ᒌᑭᐋᐤ ᐅᑯᔨᓴ ᑳ ᒌᑭᐃᑯᐟ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᒨᐢ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᐧᐃᐳᐠ ᑭ ᓈᓇᐋᐧᐃᑳᑯ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐠ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ

ᐅᒋ ·ᐊᓂᑐᑕᒥᔨᐤ᙮ ᒥᑐᐣ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒋᐢᒉᔨᒫᐤ ᑖ·ᐹ ᐋ ᐋ·ᐃᔨᐠ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔨ·ᐊ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᐢᑖ·ᐹ ᒋ ᒧᔑᐅ ·ᐃᔮᐸᒫᑦ ᐅᑳ·ᐃᔭ ᐋᐢᐱᓵᑲ ᒥ·ᔮᔨᑕᒥᔨᐠ᙮ ᒎᐣ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐹᐠ ᐃᑐᑖᑖᑯᐸᐣ ᑲᔭ᙮ ᐹᐦᐠ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᓃᐳ·ᐃᐤ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐠ ᒫᐦᐊ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᑦ ᒎᐣ ·ᐃᐟ ᒉ ᑳᓇ·ᐋᔨᒥᒫᔨᐠ ᐅᑳ·ᐃᔭ, ·ᐋᓴ ᐋᑯ ᒉ ᓇᑲᑖᑦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐅᑳ·ᐃᔭ, “ᒪᐤ! ᒉ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔭᐣ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᒎᐣ ᒥᓇ, ᐋᑖᑦ “ᒪᐤ! ᒉ ᐅᑳ·ᐃᔭᐣ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᒎᐣ ᒉᐢᒉᔨᒫᑦ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᒥᑯᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ, ·ᐋᑎᓈᑦ ᒫᐦᐊ ᒉ ᐅᑳ·ᐃᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒉ ·ᐃᒋᒥᑯᑦ᙮

ᒋᓴᐢ ᒋ ᒉᐢᒋᐊᐤ ᐆᑳ·ᐃᔭ, ᔮᑎᐢ ᒫᑲ ᒉᑲᑦ ᒉᐢ ᒋ ᓂᐱᑦ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᐋ·ᑳ ᒋᐢᒋᓯᑐᑕ·ᐋᑦ ᐅᑳ·ᐃᔭ᙮

ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒋ ·ᐃᐢᑲᐱᓇᐤ ᑲᔭ ·ᐋ·ᐋᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒋᔑᑖᔨᐤ ᐋᑯ ᒉᒃ ᐃᔮᑦ, “ᓂ ·ᐃ ᒥᓂ·ᑳᐣ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐣᑐᐸᔨ·ᐋ-ᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐤ ᐋᑯᑎᑖᔨᐠ ᒉ·ᑲᔨᐤ (ᐆᐱᐣᐠ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓈ·ᑲᓂᔨᐠ᙮) ᒥᐢᑎᑯᐠ ᒉᑯᒧᑖᔨᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᑐᓂᐠ ᐋᑎᓇᒥᔨᐠ᙮ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒥᑯ ᒉᒋᐠ ᒋ ᑯᒋᐢᑕᒼ, ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ, “ᒉᐢ ᒋᔑᑖᑲᓂ·ᐃᐤ᙮” (ᐋ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᑦ; ᐋ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒃ ᒥᓯ·ᐋ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᓇᑕ·ᐋ-ᔨᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᑖ·ᐃᔭ ᒉ ᑐᑕᒃ᙮) ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᔨᑦ, ᓈᐱᑦ᙮ ᐅᑦᐋᒉᒃ ᐅᑖ·ᐃᔭ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐠ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᔨ·ᐊ, ᒥᑯ ·ᐃᔭᐤ ᐋᔑᑖᔭᑎᑯᐠ ᒋ ᐊᑯᑖᔨᐤ᙮

ᓂᐢ·ᑕᐤ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᔨᐤ ᐱᓯᒧᑳᐣ ᑳ ᐋᐸᑖᒋᔑᑲᔨᐠ ᓈᐱᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ᙮

ᒧᐢ ᑳ ᐃᑕᑯᒋᐦ ᐋᔑᒌᔮᑎᑯᐤ ᓇᒋᐦ ᒋᔮᒋᓵᐹᔮᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᐟ ᒋᓴᐢ, ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒼ ᓈᐦᐤ ᒫ ᐅᑳᐢᒌᔮᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒋᐢᒫᔨᑕᒥᐋᐟ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᒋᔑᐧᐋᔨᐟ, ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒼ ᓈᐦᐤ ᒫ ᐧᑭᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᑳᐢᒌᒋᐤ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᓂᐱᔨ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐸᐦᐤ ᒋ ᔨᐧᐋᐤ, "ᒌᐧᐹ ᐋᐧᐃᑐᒫ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ᙮"

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒫᐃᓐ 43.

ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳ ᑕᑯᒫᑲᓂᐍᐟ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮

1 ᒍᓐ i. 7. "ᒋᓴᐢ X ᐅᒥᑯᐦ ᒋ ᐹᔮᒥᐃᑯᐧᐋᓈᓇᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒪᒋᐧᒌᐃᓂᐤ ᐅᒋ᙮"

ᐸᑎᒫ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐅᑳᐢᒌᐱᔨᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᑭᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᓇᑐᐸᔨᐧᐋᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐧᐋᐤ ᒋ ᐹᒋ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑲᔭ ᐊᓂᔭ ᓂᓇ ᑳ ᒋᐢᑕᐢᐧᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒋᐢᒫᔨᒪᐤ ᓈᐱᔨᐧᑲᓇᐃ; ᐧᐋᐢ ᐋᒧᔭ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᔨᐤ ᒋ ᐧᐃ ᓇᐃᑲᐧᐊᐧᐋᐤ᙮

ᓂᐢᑕᒼ, ᐹᔮᐦ ᑲᒫᒧᑎᐢᑭᐧᐊ ᒋ ᓈᒌᐧᐋᐤ, ᐋᐢᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᔨᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᓂᔮᐧᒌᑲᒌᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᔨᐧᐋᐦ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐸᐃᑯᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑯᑕᑲ ᓅᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ, ᐋᐢᑯ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᔨᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓂᐧᐋᒌᑲᒌᐧᐋᐤ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᒋᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ ᓈᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᐤ᙮ ᔫᐢ ᒋ ᓂᐱᔨᒌᑯᐸᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ

ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᐠ ᐊᓂᓴ ᑯᑕᓴ; ᒥᑯ ᐹᓴᒃ ᓇᑐᐸ-ᓯᐧᐋᒥᐢᑎᑯᓱᐤ ᐧᐋᑎᓇᒃ ᑕ,ᑯᒫᑲᓂᓯᐤ; ᑖᑯᒫᑦ ᐅᐱᒫᓯᐤ᙮ ᒫᐦ! ᐱᐋᒋᒋᓱᑯᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᒥ,ᑯᓯᐤ ᑲᓴ ᓇᐱᓯᐤ ᐊᐢᒌᐠ ᐋ ᑖᓱᑯᐧᐃᓯᐠ᙮ ᒎᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᒋᐧᐋᑕᐃᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐅᑳᐧᐃᓯᐧᐊ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᐹᐠ ᐃᑐᑖᑐᒑ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐹᓀᐠ ᒋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᐅᓵᓯᐤ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ; ᐧᐃᓴ ᑎᐱᓴᐧᐊ ᐆᐢᒋᓱᑯᐠ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒻ ᐋ ᑖᐦᑯᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᑲᓴ ᒥᐦᑯᓯᐤ ᐋᐃᔦ ᒫᑲ ᓂᐱᔦ ᐋ ᐹᒋ ᒋᓱᑯᐧᐃᓯᐠ᙮

ᒋ ᒋᐢᒋᓯᓐ ᐋ ᐅᐃᓴ, ᒋᓴᐢ ᑲᓴ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᓂᐹᐧᑳᐠ ᐊᓂᓴ ᑖᐱᐢᑲᓯᐠ ᐋᒧᓴ ᒋᐢᑖᐢᑳᐅᑦ ᑳ ᐳᐧᐃᓇᒃ ᓀᒥᓈᐳᓯᐤ ᒥᓂᐧᑳᑲᓂᐠ ᑲᓴ ᑳ ᒥᓇᐋᑦ ᐅᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐋᐃᑖᑦ, "ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᒥᑯᐤ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑕᐧᐊᐠ ᒑ ᐅᒋ ᒫᒋᑯᐧᐃ-ᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐠ?" ᐋᒍᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᒫᒋᑯᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᑳ ᑖᐦᑯ-ᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ᙮

ᒥᑐᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᒥᐧᓵᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᒋᓴᐢ᙮ ᐅᐱᒫᔦ ᒋ ᐸᑯᓈᓯᐤ ᑲᓴ ᐅᑎᒋᐠ, ᐅᓯᑎᐠ ᒫᑲ, ᐅᐢᑲᑕᑯᐠ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒋ ᐸᐹᑲᑭᑯ ᐊᓂᓵᓯᐤ ᑳ ᐅᑦᐊᐢᑐᑎᓂᑳᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ; ᐅᐢᒋᓱᐧᑲ ᒫᑲ ᒥᐢᑕᐃ ᒋ ᐅᒋᑯᐧᐃᑕᐤ ᐋ ᒫᑐᑦ ᑲᓴ ᓈᐡ ᐋ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐱᓱ ᐧᐃᓴᒑᓯᑕᒃ ᐋᐧᑲ ᒋ ᐊᐧᐹᓯᑦ ᒥᐦᑯᓯᐤ᙮ ᒋᓵᓇᐤ ᒥᑐᓐ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐃᓱᓈᑯᓯᑦ, ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒑ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᓯᑕᒫᑕᒃ ᒋ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᓇᐧᐊ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᑳᐧᐃᓐ 44.

ᑳ ᓇᐃᑳᑦ, ᑭᓴᔅ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐠ᙮

ᒍᓐ xix. 38—end. ᓗᒃ xxiii. 55-56.

ᒫᑎᐤ xxvii. 60.

ᒫᑎᐤ xxvii. 59-60. "ᒍᓯᐸ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᓃᑕᓈᐧᒫᑦ (ᑭᓴᔅ) ᐧᐄᔮᐦᐅ ᑭ ᐧᐃᐢᐧᑳᔮᑭᓇᐧᒪᐤ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᐦᐠ ᐸᑭᐧᐃᔮᓂᐦᐅ, ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐊᐢᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐧᐃᔭ ᑎᐱᐦᐧᐋ ᐅᑭᐹᐦᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᔮ ᐅᐢᑳᐦᐠ᙮"

ᐹᔭᐠ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐊ ᑳ ᓵᑭᐃᑰᑦ ᑭᓴᔅ ᑭ ᒥᓯᑭᓯᐦᐧᐊ᙮ "ᒍᓯᐸ," ᑭ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓱᐦᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒫᔭᐟᐣ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒫᓐ ᐅᓈᐹᒪ᙮ ᑭ ᐅᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᒥᐤ, ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐅᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᐠ ᑭ ᐅᔑᑖᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᑕ ᒌ ᓇᐃᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐦᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᐦᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒦ ᐧᐃ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐃᔭ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐦᒥᓱ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒌ ᓇᐃᑳᑦ ᐃᐢᐱ ᐋᑲ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒌ? ᒥᑯ ᐊᓄᐠ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐳᑕᐠ ᒍᓯᐸ, ᑲᒫ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐱᒥᔑᒪᐠ ᒑᐹᐦᑭᒌᑦ ᑭᓴᔅ: ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒥᐧᔮᐦᐅ ᐊᓂᔮᐦᐅ᙮ ᐋᐢᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐅᑭ ᐱᒥᔑᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᐧᐋᓇ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒎᓯᐸ ᓈᐳᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐸᓇᑎᔅ ᐯᓖᑕ᙮ ᑳᐧᑲᑭᒫᑦ "ᓂ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᐦᑕᐧᒪ ᑭᓴᔅ ᐧᐃᔪ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᓃᑕᓈᐧᒫᓇ ᐋᔑᑖᔭᑎᑯᐠ ᐅᑭ, ᓂᐤ ᒌ ᓈᑲᑕᐧᐋᐦᑕᐧᒪᐠ?" ᐋᑯ ᐯᓚᑕ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᐋᐋ! ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒌ ᑭ ᐋᔭᔭᓇ᙮" ᒫᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓵᑮᔭᓯᑦ ᒍᓯᐸ᙮

ᐋᒍ ᐋᑐᑕᒌᑦ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐹᐦᐠ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔮᑲᓂᐦᐠ ᐸᒋᐧᐃ-
ᔮᓂᐦᐤ ᐋᔑᑖᔮᑎᑯᐤ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑖᓇ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑖᐸᒋᑖᑦ ᒋᑦᐃ-
ᑖᐦᒪᐧᐊᐤ? ᑲᔭᐧᐋ ᒫ ᐧᐃᐢᑳᔮᒋᓇᐧᒫᑦ ᒋᐢᐢ ᐧᐃᔮᐦᐤ,
ᐋᐃᔦ ᐊᓯᐤ ᒋ ᐃᑐᑖᑕᐤ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋ ᔑᐧᐃᒫᑯᓂᐦᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᐦᐤ
ᐊᐢᒋᐤ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᓂᐦᐤ, ᒫ ᐊᐢᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᒋᐢᐢ ᐧᐃᔮᐦᐤ᙮
(ᑯᑕᑲ ᑲᔭᐧᐋ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐧᐃᔕᒫᑦ ᒫ ᐹᒋᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦ᙮)
ᑳ ᐧᐃᑯᒋᐱᑕᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋᐢᑖᐢᐧᑲᓇ, ᐋᑯᐃᔮᑊ ᓈᑎᓈᐤ, ᐋᑯ
ᑳ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᐧᒫᐤ ᐊᓂᔮᐦᐤ ᑳ ᔑᐧᐃᒫᑲᓂᐦᐤ ᐧᐋᐃᐢᐧᑳᓈᐤ᙮
ᐋᑯ ᓈᑖ ᒍᓯᐸ ᐅ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᒥᐦᐤ ᐋᑐᑖᑖᐤ᙮ ᐊᓇᑕ
ᒫᑲ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐤ ᒋ ᒥᒫᐱᐢᒋᓯᐤ ᐊᓯᓂ, ᒋ ᐸᑯᓈᐱᐢ-
ᑯᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑖᑯᐸᓐ; ᐋᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒥᔑᒫᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ! ᓵᐢ ᒥᐧᔮᐦᔪ ᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐋᓯᒥᓈᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐦᐧᐋ
ᔫᔑᑕᐤ ᐋ ᐋᑯᓯᑦ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒥᓵᒫᐦᑕᑊ; ᑲᔭ ᒪᒋᐃᐃᐦᐧᐊ
ᓇᒪ ᐹᐧᓵᐸᒥᑯ᙮ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᒋᔮᒫᐦᑖᐧᑲᓂᐦᐤ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐹᒥᔑᑊ᙮

ᐊᓇᐤ ᐃᐃᐦᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᒋᔑ ᓈᓇᐋᐧᐃᑲᐤ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᐤ ᓈᐢᐤ
ᐋ ᒥᒫᐱᐢᒋᓯᐦᐤ ᐊᓯᓂᔭ, ᐋᐦᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐋᐸᒋᐋᐤ ᑳ
ᒋᐸᐊᐤ ᐊᓂᔮᐦᐤ ᒌᐸᐦᑲᒥᑯᐦᐤ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᐱᒥᔑᒫᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ
ᒋ ᒥᔦ ᒋᐸᐊᐧᒪᐤ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᒋ ᐱᑐᒫᐦᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᐦᐧᐊ,
ᐊᑎᐧᒪ ᐅᑦ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑲ ᒪᒋᐱᔮᓯᐧᐊ᙮ ᒫᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒋ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᐤ
ᐊᓇ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᒋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᓇᐃᑳᑦ, ᒋᐢᐢ, ᐋ ᒥᔦᓂᑖᐧᐃᒋᐤ
ᒥᐢᑎᐧᑲᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑯᑕᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᓇᐃ ᐋ ᒥᔦᓈᐧᑲᐤ᙮ ᐋᓇᒋᓚᐤ
ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᓈᑲᑕᐧᐋᐦᑕᐧᒫᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᐦᐤ ᔮᑎᐢ ᐋᑳ
ᐊᐧᐋᐦᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᐤ᙮



ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᔓᒌᔫᑎᑯᐦ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ ᓂᐳᐢᑕᒫᑕᑉ
ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᓈᐢᐠ ᔮᒥᐃᑕᑉ᙮

ᒫᐊᐧᒌᐨ ᓗᑉ 23. 53.

ᑖᓇᑕ ᑳ ᑖᐠ ᐏᐟ ᐊᓇᐠ ᐃᔅᑳᐚᐠ ᑳ ᓵᒋᐋᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ? ᐏᔦᐘᐤ ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᑲᓈᐚᐸᒪᐘᐠ ᐋ ᐊᑯᒋᓂᕽᐠ ᐋᔑᑖ-ᔦᑎᑯᐠ᙮ ᓛᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᒋ ᒫᑐᐘ ᑳ ᐚᐸᒫᐠ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᐏᓴ-ᑲᐱᓈᕽᐠ, ᐋ ᐅᒋᑯᐏᕽ ᐅᒥ,ᑯᕽᐤ; ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐹᑖᐚ ᐋ ᑖᐚᐹᑖᕽᐠ ᒌᔖᒪᓂᑐᐘ᙮ ᒋ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐊᐘᐠ ᑲᔦ ᐊᓂᔦ ᓈᐹᐘ ᑳ ᓂᑎᓈᕽᐠ ᐋᔑᑖᔦᑎᑯ ᐅᒋ, ᑲᔦ ᒋ ᐊᑎ ᐑᓖᐚᐚᐠ ᓂᑖᐃᒋᒋᑲᓂᐠ ᓖ ᐚᐸᑕᐠ ᐊᑕ ᓖ ᐸᒋᑎᓈ-ᑲᓂᐏᕽᐠ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᐋᑎᑐᐠ, “ᒥᓇ ᒫ! ᐋᔦᑕᐤ ᑳ ᔑᐏ-ᒫᑯᐠ, ᑲᔦ ᑕᒪᐢᑯᐏᓐ ᐋ ᒥᔦᒫᑯᐠ ᐅᔑᑖᑕᐤ ᓖ ᐸᒋ-ᑎᓇᐗᒪᐠ ᑖᐹᕽᒋᓖᐟ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐑᔦᐠ᙮” ᓅᐢ ᑲᔦᐚ ᒋ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒥᕽᐘ ᒍᓯᐸ ᐊᓃᔦᕽᐤ ᑳ ᔑᐑᒫᐧᑯᓂᕽᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᑎᑐ ᒥᐢᑕᐃ ᐸᒋᑎᓂᑲᓂᐏᕽᐠ, ᒋ ᐃᑖᕽᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᐅᐘᐠ ᐃᔅᑳᐚᐠ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᑳᐚᐠ᙮ ᐚᔑᑖᐠ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᔦᒫᐘᑲᓂᕽᐠ ᑕᒪᐢᑯᐏᓂᕽᐤ; ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑎᐘᐠ ᐱᐟ ᑳ ᐏ ᑎᐠ, ᐚᓴ ᐑᔦᐸᓂᕽᐠ ᑳ ᐋᔦᒥᐚᐃᒋᔑᑳᕽᐠ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᑫᐏᐣ 45.

“ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᐚᓂᔅᑳᐨ ᓂᐱᐚᓂᐠ ᐅᒋ,” ᐋ ᐋᔦᐚᒫᐚᐃᐚᐠ᙮

ᒫᐦ xvi. 1-6. ᓘᐠ xxiv. 3-10.

ᒫᑐᐤ xxviii. 9-10.

ᒍᓐ ᐅᒋᔅᓖᕽᑖᑯᑖᓖᐏᓂᐠ i. 18. “ᒋᓴᔅ ᐃᕽᐤ,” “ᓂᔦ ᐊᐘᐠ

ᑳ ᓂᐱᔮᓐ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᓐ᙮ ᒫᐢ ᒫᑲ!
ᒧᐦ ᑳᒋᐠ ᒦ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᓐ᙮”

ᓈᐦ ᒦᒋᔮᐸ ᓈᓐᑐ ᓂᐡᒋᔑᑲᐘ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓂᐱᐟ ᑭᓯᐢ, ᒥᓇ ᐹᑐᒦᐠ ᐊᓈᐠ ᐃᐢᑲᐚᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᐦᐤ ᓂᑖᐏᒋᒋ ᐧᓂᐦᐤ᙮ ᐋᐢᑯ ᓇᒪ ᒋᒋᐚ ᐅᒋ ᐚᐸᓂᐦᐤ᙮ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑖᑖᐤ, ᐅᑕᒪᐢᑯᐏᓂᐘᐤ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᐠ, ᐋᐘᑎᑐᐠ; “ᑖᓇᑕ ᐋᑯ ᒦ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᒦᔭᑊ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᐱᒥᔑᒫᑲᓂᐗᐟ ᑭᓯᐢ, ᐚᓴ ᓈᐦ ᐋ ᒥᒦᐱᐢᒋᓯᐦᐠ ᐊᓯᓂ ᒋ ᒋᐸᐃᑳᒫᐘ᙮ ᓇᒪᐏᔭ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᒫᓈᓐ?” ᐋᑯ ᐚᐚᓇᐦᑌᐠ, ᒦ ᑎᐠ᙮

ᒦᑊ ᐚᑎᑌᐠ ᒋᐹᐦᑲᒥᑯᐦᐤ᙮ ᓃᔥ ᒋ ᐃᒫᓈᑲᓂᐏᐦ- ᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᐊᓯᓂᔭ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᑳᐢᑳᐦᑌᐠ᙮ “ᒦᐢᒋᓈᐡ ᒪᒋᐃ- ᐃᐦᐚᐠ ᑳ ᑐᑖᐠ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᐧᒪᒫᓐᒋ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐑᔮᐦᐤ,” ᐃᑖᐦᑕᒫᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᓈᐦ ᒫᓵᒫᐦᑕᒥᐃᑯᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯᔮᑕ ᐋ ᑯᓯᐧᑳᔮᐸᑌᐠ ᒋᐹᐦᑲᒥᑯᐦᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐦᐚ ᐚᐸᒪᐚᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐊᓇᑕ᙮

ᐍᐸᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐅᔮᐦᐤ ᓂᐡ ᓈᐦ ᐋ ᒥᔦᔑᔑᐦᐠ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᐑᔮᐸᒫᐠ ᐋ ᐹᐡᑲᐳᐢᑖᑯᐠ, ᐅᐟᐋᐢᑖᒥᑯᐦᐠ ᐋ ᐚᐢᓯᔑᐦᐠ ᒨᔮᒼ ᐱᓯᐘᒪ; ᐅᐟᐋᐸᒋᑖᐏᓂᐦᐘ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐚᓯᑕ ᐋ ᐚᐹᐦᐠ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᑯᓇ᙮ ᐃᐢᑲᐚᐠ ᓇᐢᑖᐸ ᒋ ᐚᐃᐱᐱᐦᐚᐠ ᐍᔮᐸᒫᐠ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ, ᒥᑯ ᓈᐦ ᒋ ᒥᔦᐋᔮᒥᐃᑯᐚᐠ ᐋᐃᑎᑯᐠ; “ᐋᑳ ᑯᐢᑖᒋᐟ! ᒋ ᒋᐢᑳ- ᐦᒥᑎᓈᓐ ᐚᓴ ᑭᓯᐢ ᐋ ᓈᓐᑐᐚᐦᒫᐟ᙮” “ᓃᔥ ᓇᒪ ᑕᐤ

ᐅᑕ᙮ ᓵᔅ ᒥᓐ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐤ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑭᓯᓇᐙᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑦ, ᒥᓐ ᒑ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐟ ᐋᑕ ᓂᐸᐋᐧᑲᓂᐧᐃᒑ᙮ ᐋᐢᑕᒧᐠ! ᐹᑭ ᐚᐸᑕᒧᐠ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᐱᒥᔑᐠ ᑭᓭᐢ᙮ ᑭᔨᐱᐠ, ᓇᐧᑐᐃᐧᑕᒫᑯᐤ ᑭᓭᐢ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔨᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓵᔅ ᐎᐸᐤ ᒑ ᐚᐸᒫᐤ᙮”

ᐙᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒌᔑᔦᓯᐤ ᐃᐢᑲᐧᐋᐤ᙮ ᒍᑲ ᒑᐢᑭᐸ-ᐃᑐᐤ ᑳ ᓇᐧᑐᐃᐧᑕᒪᐚᐤ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᑭᐢᑭᐸᐃᑐᑕᐧᐋᐤ; ᐋᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐚᐸᒫᐤ ᑭᐃᑖᔨᒪᐚᐧᐋᐤ? ᑭᓭᐢ Xᑕ ᑭ ᐚᐸᒪᐚᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᑭᔨᐚ ᐅᑭ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᐤ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᑦ᙮ ᓵᔅ ᓇᒪ ᒫᑐ ᑳ ᑭ ᒫᑐᑦ᙮ ᓵᔅ ᓇᒪ ᑎᐤ ᒑ ᐋᑯᐋᔨᑕᐠ ᓈᐤ ᐋ ᐊᑳ ᒑᐱᒪᑭᐅᐟ ᒎᔦᒻ ᑳ ᑎᐠ ᑳ ᐅᓇᑳᑕᐊᐠ ᐋᔑᑖᔦᑎᑯᔨᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᓂᐱᐤ᙮ ᒑᐢᑭᓈᔅ ᑭ ᓯᑭᔦᓯᐊᐧᐤ ᐃᐢᑲᐧᐋᐤ ᐎᔭ-ᐹᒫᐤ᙮ ᑭ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓇᐱᐢᑐᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᐅᓯᑎᔨᐊᐧ ᐋ ᑕᑯᓇᐧᒫᐤ, ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᒥᓇ ᓇᑲᑎᑯᐤ, ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐤ᙮ “ᓂ ᑎᐹᔨᑭᒑ-ᓯᒥᓈᓐ” ᑲᔦ “ᓂ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐᒥᓈᓐ” ᐋ ᐃᑖᐤ; ᐋᔮᐱᐤ ᐋᐱᔑᔅ ᑭ ᐎ ᑯᐢᑖᑭᐧᐋᐤ, ᒥᑯ; “ᐋᑳ ᑯᐢᑖᑭᐠ,” ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᐋᐧᐤ ᑭᓭᓭ᙮ ᐙᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᐤ, “ᒫᑭᐠ, ᓇᐧᑐᐃᐧᑖᒪᑯᐤ ᓂᑭᔖᓇᐤ ᓵᔅ ᐎᐸᐤ ᒥᓇ ᒑ ᐚᐸᒪᐧᑳᐤ᙮”

ᐋᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᔭ, “ᓂᑭᔖᓇᐤ,” ᑳ ᐃᑖᑦ ᑭᓭᐢ? ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓵᔅ ᑭ ᐴᓈᔮᔨ-ᑕᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᐋ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᒫᐧᑲᐤ ᑳ ᐹᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᑦ ᒪᑭ-ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᐚᑯ ᐊᓐᐠ ᐃᐢᑳᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓇ ᒑᐢᒋᐸᐃᑐᐠ; ᓈᑐᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᐅᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐋᔨᐤ, “ᐋᓐᒋᓚᐤ ᐧᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓐᐤ᙮ ᒑᐹᔨᒋᒐᐨ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑲᔭ ᒑᓴ ᓐᒋ ᐧᐋᐸ-ᒫᓈᓐ, ᐸᐹᒍᑕᐤ; ᒋᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒑᓴ ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐤ᙮”

ᒥᑯ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐋᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᒑᐧᐹᑐᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᑕᓂᔭ ᐃᐢᑎᐧᐊ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 46.

ᒫᓬ ᒫᐠᑖᓕᓂ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐨ᙮

ᒎᓐ xx. 1-19.

ᓂᑲᒧᓐ xxxii. 11. “ᒥᐧᔮᔨᑕᒧᐠ ᑳ ᑎᐸᔨᒋᒐᐨ ᐅᒋ, ᑲᔭ ᒧᒋᒐᔨᑕᒧᐠ ᒌᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᐧᑳᔭᐢᑳᑎᓯᔮᐠ!”

ᒑᓴ ᓂᓴ ᒫᓬᐊᐤ ᐤᒋ ᐋᔭᒧᑖᒫᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ; ᒫᓬ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐳᑳᐧᐃᔭ, ᑲᔭ ᑯᑕᐠ ᒫᓬ ᓛᓴᑫᐢ ᐧᐃᒋᓵᓂᐢᐧᑲᒪ᙮ ᐚᔭᐱᐠ ᒋ ᑕᐤ ᑯᑕᐠ ᐃᐢᑳᐤ, “ᒫᓬ ᒫᐠᑖᓕᓂ,” ᑳ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓯᐨ᙮ ᓅᐢᒑᐧᐹ ᒑᒋᓵᐹ ᒋ ᐹᒋᓈᑕᒼ ᒋᐹᔨᑲᒥᑯᔨᐤ ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᑕᑯᔑᓂᔨᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐃᐢᑳᐧᐊ᙮ ᐚᑖ ᒋ ᐋᑯᓯᐧᑳᔮᐸᑕᒼ ᒋᐹᔨᑲᒥᑯᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ᙮ ᐋᔫ ᒥᓇ ᑳᐧᐋᐸᒑᐨ, ᑳ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᐨ ᐱᑕᑫ ᑲᔭ ᒎᓐ ᐋ ᐚᑲ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐧᐃᓵᔨᐤ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐊᐢᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ᙮

“ᒫᐢᑭᓈᐢ ᒪᑭᐃᐃᔑᐧᐋᐠ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᒧᒫᓐᑭ,” ᑲᔦ “ᑭᐢᑎᓈᐢ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᐢᑳᓈᓇᐤ,” ᑭ ᐃᑕᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᐢ ᑲᔦ ᒨᓇ ᐱᐋᑖᐠ ᐅᔮᔑᐤ ᒫᐢᑭᐸᐃᑐᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᒧᓇ ᐋ ᒫᑭᐱᑖᑦ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᐢᑕᒪ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᒃ ᑭᐹᔑᑲᒥᐦ ... ᐋᑯ ᐃᐋᑯᓯᐧᑳᔮᐸᑕᒃ, ᐧᐃᔮᐸᑕᒃ ᐊᓃᔮᔑᐤ ᑳ ᐧᐃᐢᐧᑲ-ᔮᑭᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᔑᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐊᐢᑖᔑᐠ᙮

ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᐃᑳᓐ ᐅᔮᔑᐤ ᐱᑕᐢ ᑖᑯᔅᒃ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᑎᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ, ᐸᐳᒫᐢ ᑭᐹᔑᑲᒥᑯᐠ, ᐧᐃᔮᐸᑕᒃ ᐊᓂᔮᔑᐧᐊ ᐸᑭᐧᐃᔮᓇ ᑳ ᐧᐃᐢᐧᑳᔮᑭᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᔑᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐊᐢᑖᔑᐠ ᐋ ᑭ ᓇᐊ-ᐧᐋᑭᓂᑯᓂᐧᐃᔑᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ, ᐅᐢᑎᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᑲᐸᑖᔑ· ᓃᓐᐧᐋᒃ ᑭ ᐊᐢᑖᔑᐤ᙮

ᒨᓇ ᑲᔦ ᒫᒃ ᐹᐳᒫᐢ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᐱᒥᔅᒪᑲᓂᐧᐃᔑᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᐢᑭᓯᐢ ᑳᓓ ᐃᔑᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒥᓇ ᒫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔑᐠ, ᐊᑯ ᐋᑖᔑᑕᒃ, “ᑖᐧᐹ ᒥᓇ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐤ ᑲᔦ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑕᒧᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᑭᐹᔑᑲᒥᑯᔑᐤ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐱᐋᑭᐧᐋᔮᐧᐃᐠ ᐱᑖᐢ ᑲᔦ ᒧᓐ ᑭᐹᔑᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᐅᑭ, ᑳᐧᐋᐠ; ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊ ᐋᓐᑭᓚ; ᑲᔦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐠ᙮

ᑖᓐᑕ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑭ ᐋᐃᑖᐳᒫ ᒫᓐ ᒫᒃᑖᓀᓂ ᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᐅᔮᔑᐤ? ᐧᐋᔮᐧᐃᑎᒥᐠ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑭᐹᔑᑲᒥᑯᐠ ᑭ ᓃᐯᐧᐃᐤ ᐋ ᒫᐳᐢ᙮ ᒥᐳᓐ ᑭ ᐹᔮᑯ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᔫᐢ ᑳ ᑭᐧᐋᐠ ᐱᑖᐢ ᑲᔦ ᒧᓐ᙮ ᒫᒃ, ᐋ ᑯᓯᐧᑳᔮᐸᑕᒃ ᑭᐹᔑᑲᒥᑯᔑᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒫᐧᔮᐸᔅᒃ᙮ ᓂᓐ ᐋᓐᑭᓚ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐢ, ᐹᔮᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋ ᑭ ᐅᐢᑎᐧᑲ-ᓂᐧᐃᐦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭ ᐊᐱᔑᐧᐊ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋ ᑭ

ᐅᓯᑎᕆᒡ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑯᐟ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ, “ᒌᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒫᑐᔮᓐ?” ᒥᑯ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᓇᒪ ᒋᕆᐧᐋ ᒋ ᑭᐱᑐᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐟ ᐅᑎᒫᑐ, “ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᕆᐧᐊᐠ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᒎᐧᐋᑯᐸᓐ ᒑᐸᕆᒋᒫᕆᐠ ᑭᔅᓴ ᐧᐃᔮᕆᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᕆᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᒋᔅᒫᕆᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒍᐧᐋᐧᑲ᙮”

ᐆᔮᕆᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᕆᐟ ᐱᐋᑐᐧᐋᐟ ᐃᐃᕆᐧᐊ ᐅᐢᐱᐢᑯᓂᐠ ᐋ ᒫᐧᑖᐃᑎᑯᐟ; “ᒌᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒫᑐᔭᓐ?” ᓇᒪ ᒋᕆᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᓂᓯᑐᐧᐃᓄᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᕆᐧᐊ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐟ᙮ “ᓂᑖᐧᐃ-ᒋᒋᒫᓯᑐᒫ,” ᒋ ᐃᑖᕆᑕᒻ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑌᐟ “ᒋ’ ᐧᐃ’ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓇᒍᐧᐊᓇ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒪᓐ ᐋᑯ ᒌ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᓐ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐟ “ᒫᕆ!” ᐊᓃᔮᕆᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓯᕆᐤ ᑎᐧᐋᐤ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒫᕆᒪᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᕆᐧᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᕆᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᔑ ᒋᐧᐋᑲᐸᐧᐃᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐟ ᑭᔅᓴ᙮ ᒦᔭᓗᐦ! ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᓯᒌᔭᓯᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐟ ᐅᑎᐹᕆᒋᒫᓯᒪ ᑲᔭ ᐅ,ᒋᒫᒪ ᑳ ᔖᒋᐋᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐟ, “ᓐᑐᐧᐃᑕᒫᒪᒋᓇᐤ ᓂ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᑳ ᔖᒋᐊᐧᑲᐤ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᓐ᙮” “ᓅᔅ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᓂ ᑳ ᓐᑐᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᓄᑖᐧᐃ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᐱᐟ ᓂ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐤ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᒫᕆ ᒫᒃᑖᓕᓂ ᓈᑐᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᐟ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒥᔅᒫᕆ-ᑕᒥᕆᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐸᑖᑯ ᑳ ᐃᑖᒋᒎᐟ᙮ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᓯᒌᔭᓯᐤ ᒫᕆ ᐋ ᒋ ᓈᑉ ᒋᐸᕆᑲᒥᑯᕆᐤ ᐧᐋᓴ ᑳ ᑕᔑᐠ ᐃᐃᕆᐧᐊᐠ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐠ ᑭᔅᓴ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐱᒫ-ᑎᓯᕆᐠ, ᐧᐃᔭ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᔅᑕᒻ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐟ (ᒫᑯ xvi. 9)᙮

ᒋᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᓛᐧᐃᓐ 47.

ᐋᓐᐤ ᓂᔕ ᓈᐹᐧᐊᐤ "ᐄᒪᐊᐢ," ᐧᐋᐢᑳᐸᑲᓂᔑᐤ, ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᓗᐠ xxiv. 13-48.

ᒍᓐ xx. 20. "ᑭᓯᐢ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᔮᐤ ᐅᑎᑭᔮ ᑲᔭ ᐅ,ᐱ-
ᒦᔦ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᓯᑭᔮᓯᐤ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐋᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐤ
ᑎᐹᐸᑭᒫᓯᐧᐊ᙮

ᓈᐢᐤ ᑭ ᒦᑭᔖᐸᐧᐃᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓐᐤ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᓈᓐᑐᐧᐋ-
ᐸᒦᐤ ᑭᓯᓯ᙮ ᐧᐋᑖᑯᔑᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓃᔮᐸᐤ ᑳ ᐧᐊᓂᐢᑲᐟ ᑭᓯᐢ
ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓂᐤ ᐅᑭ, ᓂᔕ ᑳ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐤ ᓈᐹᐧᐊᐤ ᑭ ᐸᐹᒧ-
ᑕᐧᐊᐤ; ᒫᐧᑲᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᓯᓯ ᑭ ᐋᔮᒧ-
ᒪᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐋᐢᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔑᐱᔑ ᒥᓇ
ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐸᐤ᙮ ᑖᐹ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᐅᑭ ᑭᐢᒫᐸᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᑭ
ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐸᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐃᐋᔮᒧᑕᐤ ᐋ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑖᐢᑳᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐸᐤ,
ᓈᐢᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᔖᒫᐸᑕᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᒦᐠ ᓈᐹᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᑎᑎᑯᐤ, ᐋᔮᒥᐃᑯᐤ᙮ "ᒫᓐᑖᐅᒪ,"
ᐃᑖᐸᑕᐧᒪᐤ, ᒥᑯ, ᓈᐢᐤ ᒦᐧᔮᐸᑖᑯᓯᐤ, ᑭ ᐃᑖᐸᒪᐧᐊᐤ᙮
ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑯᐤ, "ᒪᐧᑲᓐ ᒫᔕᒫᐸᑕᒥᐃᑯᔮᐠ?" ᐢᑳ ᑭᑦᐋᔮᒧ-
ᑖᓇᐧᐋᐢᑎᑳ ᒪᐧᑲᓐ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐋ ᒥᔖᒫᐸᑖᐧᑲᐤ, ᐋᑎᔮᐠ!"

ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐤ, "ᐋᐋ ᑖᐧᐸ! ᒥᔖᒫᐸᑖᐧᑲᓐ ᐊᓐ ᐃᐋᔮ-
ᒧᑖᒫᐤ᙮ ᐋᐃ ᑲᒫ ᐧᐃ' ᐋᑳ ᐧᐋᑭ ᐹᑕᒧᐧᐊᓈ ᑳ
ᐃᑐᑕᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ ᐊᓐ ᑭᓯᐢ ᓈᓴᓭᐤ ᑳ ᐅ,ᑭᐟ, ᑳ ᑭ

ᒫᒪᔅᑳᑭᐋᔦᑎᒃ, ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᓇᐧᐋᑭᐋᑦ ᐋᑲ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᔦᒡ, ᐋᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐋᔦᒥᔦᒡ, ᑲᔦ ᑳ ᐋᑯᓯᔦᒡ᙮ ᒥᑭᒫ ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᔅᒍᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐃᔦᔦᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᔦᒧᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒌᑭᐃᑯ ᒥᒌᑦ ᐃᔦᔦᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᒌᒃ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑖᔅ-ᐧᑳᐅᑯ ᐋᓱᑖᔦᑎᑯᒡ ᐊᓂᔦ ᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐊᑳᑎᑯᑦ᙮ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐋᐧᐃᑐᒌ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᔅ, ᓐᑭ ᐃᑖᔦᒫᓈᓐ ᑲᔦ ᓂᔦᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᓂᐧᐊᒡ ᓂ ᑯᔅᐱᓈᔦᑖᓈᓐ ᓇᑐᐧᐃ ᐋ ᑭ ᐃᑖᔦᒪᑭᑦ, ᐧᐋᓯ ᒌᔥ ᓂᐱᐤ᙮ "ᔅᑲᑳ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᓂᑖ ᓂ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓈᔅᑎᑳ!"

ᐊᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᒫᓐᑕᐤ, ᑳ ᐃᑖᔦᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᒌᔦᒪᐤ ᐅᐃᔦ ᑳ ᓂᓱᔦᒡ ᓈᐸᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒥᓭᒫᔦ-ᑕᒥᔦᒡ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᔦᒥᐋᑦ, ᐧᐋᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᔦᒡ ᑭᓯᓯ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔦᐧᐊ, ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐱᒫᑭᐋᔦᒡ ᐃᔦᔦᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑖᔅᐧᑳᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔦᒡ ᑲᔦ ᒥᓇ ᒌ ᐧᐊᓂᔅᑳᔦᒡ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓂᒡ ᐅᑭ ᒌ ᑭᐧᐋᓈᑖᔦᒡ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔦᐧᐊ᙮

ᐊᑎᑐ ᓈᔅᒡ ᒥᔅᑖᐃ ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᑳ ᐋᔦᒧᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐧᐋᔅᑲᒡ ᑎᔅᑕᒥᓐᑎᒡ ᐅᑭ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑭ ᑭᔅᒌᔦᑕᒻ ᐋ ᐃᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᐧᐃᔦᒡ ᐊᓐᑕ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒥᔅᑖᐃ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐃ-ᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᒌᐧᑳᔦᐧᐊ ᐋᑲ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭᔅᒌᔦᑕᒥᔦᒡ᙮

ᐅᐧᐊᒡ ᑳ ᓂᓱᒡ ᓈᐸᐧᐊᒡ ᓈᔅᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᒥᔪᑐᐧᐊᐧᐊᒡ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑭ ᐃᔥᐱᓱ ᒥᓭᒫᔦᑕᐧᒪᒡ ᒫᐧᑲᒡ ᐋ ᐋᔦ-ᒥᐃᑯᒡ᙮ ᒌᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᒡ ᐧᐃᑭᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᐱᒧᑖᑦ ᐋᔦᐱᒡ ᒫᓐᑕᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᒡ ᐅᐧᐊᒡ ᓈᐸᐧᐊᒡ, "ᐋᑯᔥ ᐹᑭ ᐱᑐᒌ

ᓂᑭᓈᐠ ᐧᐋᓴ ᓭᐢ ᐧᐃ ᐅᑳᐢᑖᔭᐤ᙮ ᐹᑭ ᐧᐃᑭᒥᑭᓯᒥᓈᐣ
ᑲᔭ ᐅᑕ ᓂᐹ᙮ ᐋᑯᐢ ᐹᑭ ᐱᑐᓖ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇ ᒦᓇᑕᐤ
ᑎᐋᐧᐹᑐᐧᐋᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᓵᐢ ᐋ ᑭ ᐧᐃᔭᐢᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐠ
ᒥᑭᒥᔨᐤ ᐋᑐᑖᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋ ᓂᐢᑎᐠ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᔨᐲᐠ᙮
ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐊᔨᐱᐠ ᒦᑲ ᐧᐋᑎᓈᐟ ᐱᐧᓵᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᐊᓇ ᒦᓇᑕᐤ,
ᑳ ᓇᓈᐦᑯᒫᐟ ᒦᑲ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐹᐧᑳᓈᐟ, ᒦᔮᐟ ᐊᓂᔭ
ᓈᐹᐧᐊ᙮ ᑎᐧᐋᐠ ᒦᑲ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑭᐢᑳᔨᒫᐠ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᔨᐠ ᑭᓴᐢ
ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᑐᑕᒥᔨᐠ᙮ ᓵᐢ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᒥᓇ
ᐋᑖᐱᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᑭ ᐊᐱᔨᐠ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᐠ “ᑖᐧᐹ
ᐋᐧᐊᑖᑯᐸᐣ ᑭ ᑎᐹᔨᑭᓖᓯᒥᓇᐤ ᑭᓴᐢ X᙮ ᐧᐋᐸᑕ!
ᓇᒦ ᓈᐦᐤ ᑯᑭ ᒍᓯᐅᓈᓇᐤ ᑭᑖᐃᓈᐠ ᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᑭᐟᐋᔭᒥᐃ-
ᑯᑖᓇᐤ, ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᑕᒫᑕᐠ ᐋ ᐃᓯᑭᐧᓵᒪᑲᓂᔨᐠ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ
ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᑭᑎ ᐹᑭ ᐱᒎᑖᑕᓇᐤ᙮

ᑭᓴᐢ ᑖᐹ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑖᒥᐠ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐤ ᒥᑯ ᑭ
ᓵᐳᐱᔨᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ᙮ ᑭ ᐋ ᑯᐧᐊᔑᒎᐧᐊᐠ
ᐅᐧᐊᐠ ᓈᐹᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑖᐱᐢᑲᔨᐠ, ᑭᐟᐃᑖᔨᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᐠ? ᐋᑯ!
ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ᙮ ᑖᐹ ᑭᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᓂᐹᐧᐊᐠ ᐋᐢᐱᓯ
ᒍᐦᐧᑳᔨᑕᐠ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑐᐠ, “ᓇᑐᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᑕᐧᐊᓇᑭ ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊ-
ᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᐋ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐦ, ᑭᓴᐢ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᓈᑲᑕᐠ ᐅᒥᑭᒥᐧᐊᐤ,
ᑮᑐᑖᐠ ᐋ ᐋᑖ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᔨᐠ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐧᐋ ᒦᑭᐠ, ᐧᐃᐸᐠ ᒦᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᐧᒪᐠ
ᑭᐳᓴᓀᒥᔨᐤ᙮ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᓄᐠ ᑭ ᑭᐸ-
ᐃᓯᑕᐧᐋᑯᐸᐣ ᐋ ᑯᐢᑖᐠ ᒪᑭ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊ, ᒥᑯ ᑮᐢᑮᔨᒫᐠ,

ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐧᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᐧᐋ ᐱᑐᑳᓯᐠ ᐃᐋᐸᐊᒪᐧᐋᐠ᙮ ᑎᐧᐋᐠ ᐋᐧᑳᑎᑯᐠ, "ᓐᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓐ ᑭᓴᔅ, ᓐᑭ ᐧᐃᑳᑯᓈᓐ ᑲᔭ ᓐᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᓈᓐ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᓄᑭ ᑭᐢᑳᓯᒫᓈᓐ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᑦ ᐹᑐᔅ ᑳ ᓇᐊᐱᔮᐠ ᑳ ᒥᑭᓲᔮᐠ᙮ ᑳ ᐸᐧᑳᓅᑦ ᐋᔭᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑲ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒫᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ, ᐋᑯᐃᔮᒃ ᑳᐢᑳᓯᒪᒋᑦ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐠ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, "ᐃᐢᐧᑳᐧᐊᐠ ᐧᐋᓴ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᐠ; ᐱᑕᔅ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᐅᑎ ᐋᔭᒧᒫᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᓵᐢᑭᑯᐠ ᐧᐋᑭ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᑖᑖᐧᐃᐠ ᐋᐃᑖᐠ᙮ ᑖᐹ ᐋ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑖᒧᓯᐠ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐱᑐᑳᐤ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐋᔭᐱᐠ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑳᑦ᙮ ᐋᐃᔅ ᑭ ᐃᑕᒪᑭᐅᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐠ, ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᓈᐢᐠ ᑳ ᑯᐢᑖᑭᐠ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᑭᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑭ ᑖᐹᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᑭᓴᔅ, ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᔅ, ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᓵᑭᐃᐧᐋᐧᐃᑖᑯᓯᓯᐠ, ᐋᑎᑯᐠ, "ᑳᐧᑲᓐ ᐧᐋᑭ ᑯᐢᑖᑭᔮᒃ?" ᒥᐧᔮᓯᑕᒧᒃ ᒫ! ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒧᒃ ᓂᑎᑭᔭ ᑲᔭ ᓂᓯᑕ ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᑖᐧᐹ ᓂᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓴᔅ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᑎᔮᑦ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᐅᑕ ᑳ ᐸᑯᓈᐢᑕᐅᑯᑦ ᑭᐢᑖᐢᐧᑳᓇ ᐅᑎᑭᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓯᑎᐠ, ᑲᔭ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᑕ,ᑯᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐅᐱᒫᓯᐤ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᑖᐧᐹ ᑭᔮᐢᑭᓈᐊᐠ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᑖᐧᐹ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᓯᐠ ᐅ,ᑭᒫᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᑳ ᓵᑭᐋᐠ᙮ ᒪᑕᐧᐃᓯᐧᐊᐠ ᐅ ᑭ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᓯᑭᔮᓯᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐠ᙮ ᒧᐢ ᑭ ᒫᒥᐢᒪᓯᑕᐧᒪᐠ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐲᔮᒃ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐠ᙮ ᐅᔮᓯᐤ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑐᑖᑯᐠ ᒥᑐᓐ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑳᓯᒪᐧᐊᐠ ᐋ ᐊᑳ

ᐅᔮᐢᑖᐳᒥᑯᐠ ᐋ ᐋᒌ ᒋ ᓇᑭᐸᐋᐠ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐴᐊ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐢᑯᐅᑕᒫᑯᐗᐠ᙮

ᐙᐋᐠ ᐱᑖᕱ ᒋ ᐹᓈᔮᐳᑕᒪᐗᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᑯᐨ᙮ ᒋᔭᐢ ᒋ ᒋᐢᑳᐳᒪᐤ ᐱᑖᕱ ᑖᐚ ᐋ ᔩᒋᐃᑯᐨ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐋ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓈᑖᐳᑕᒥᐃᑯᐳᐠ ᑳ ᐃᑎᐳᐠ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᐠ “ᐢᑳ ᒥᑯ ᑖᐚ ᐢᑳᑳ ᒋ ᑖᐚ-ᑕᔪᐋᒌ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐳᐠ ᒋᔭᔭ ᒋ ᑎᐊᐠ ᓈᐦᐠ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᑯᐢᐚᐳᑕᐠ! ᒋᔭᐢ ᑲᔭᐚ ᑳ ᒋᐢᑳᐳᒫᐨ ᐅᔭᐳᐤ ᐋᑎᐳᐠ ᐋᑯ ᐋᒌᐨ” ᑖᑲᓇ ᐋ ᐅᑕ ᒑᑲᓇ ᒑ ᒋ ᒥᒋᔮᓇ? ᐋᑯ ᓇᒪᔭ ᒫᔭᑲᓂᐃᐨ ᐋᐃᔦ ᒫᑲ ᐋᔪ-ᔫᑲᐳᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᔭᐢ ᒫᒋᓰᐨ, ᒑ ᒑᐢᒋᓈᐅᐠ, ᐋᐃᑖᐳᒫᐨ ᐅ ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ, ᒋᒋᐚ ᐋ ᐃᐳᐳᐏᐏᐊᐠ, ᐊᑳ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑯ ᐋ ᐋᒑᑯᐏᐊᐠ᙮

ᑳ ᒋᔑᒥᒋᓰᐨ, ᒋᔭᐢ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐨ ᑲᔭ ᐚᑕᒪᐚᐨ ᒑᑳᐳᐤ ᐚᒋ ᒋ ᓂᐱᐨ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᓇ ᒑ ᓇᐚᐸᒫᐨ ᐅᑏᐃᔭ ᒑ ᓇᑑᒫᐢᑕᒪᐚᐨ ᐅᐨᐃᐃᐳᒪ᙮

ᑏᐚ ᒋ ᒥᔮᐳᑏᑲᓂᐳᐤ ᐊᓃᔭᐳᐤ ᑏᐱᐢᑳᐳᐠ ᒋᐢᒋᓄ-ᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᐠ᙮ ᓇᒫᔭᐳᑐᒑ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑏᐱᐢᑳᐳᐠ ᒋᔭᐢ ᓈᐦᐠ ᑳ ᐏᔅᒑᐳᑕᑊ ᓂᑏᐏᒋᒋᑲᓂᐠ᙮ ᓀᓭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᓇᓈᑲᑖᐳᑕᒻ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓇᑖ ᑲᑕ ᒧᔑᑕᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔪᓯᐨ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 48.

ᑑᒫᔅ ᑎᑎᒪᔅ ᐋ ᐋᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᒡ᙮

ᒍᓐ xx. 24—end.

ᓂᑲᒧᓐ cxxxix. 4. “ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒡ ᐹᔭᑯᑐᓐ ᓐᒋ ᒋᑐᓐ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᔅᒑᔨᑕᒪᓐ, ᐅ! ᒑᐹᔨᒋᒑᔭᓐ᙮”

ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᒑᐱᔅᑳᔨᒡ ᒋᓴᔅ ᑳ ᐱᑐᑲᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᐹᔭᒃ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑖᔨᐧᐊ, “ᑑᒫᔅ ᑎᑎᒪᔅ, ᑳ ᐃᔑᓂᑳᓯᔨᒡ᙮” ᒑᐧᑳᔨᑐᒑ ᐧᐋᒑᑳ ᐅᒋ ᑖᔨᒡ᙮ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᒃ ᐧᐃᐸᒡ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᒡ, ᐋᑖᒡ, “ᓐᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓐ ᐧᐋᓴ ᒋᓴᔅ᙮ ᑳ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᒋᔑᑲᔨᒡ ᒑᐱᔅᑳᔨᒡ ᒫᑲ ᓐᒋ ᐹᒋ ᐱᑐᑳᑯᓈᓐ, ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᑲ ᒫᒧᐧᐃᐱᔮᒡ, ᐊᑯ ᑳ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᔭᒥᑦ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓂ ᒑᔅᒋᓈᐅᓈᓐ ᐋ ᒋ ᐋᐧᐃᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓐᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᔨᑯᓈᓐ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᐸᑯᓈᔅᑕᐅᑯᑦ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᐧᑲᓇ ᐅᑎᒋᒡ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓯᑎᒡ, ᑲᔭ ᓄᐧᑳᓂᔨᐤ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᑕ,ᑯᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐅᐱᒫᔨᐤ” ᒥᑯ ᑑᒫᔅ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᒋ ᒑᐧᐹᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᐧᐃᒋ ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ “ᔅᑳᑳ ᑯᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐧᐋᐧᐋᐧᐋᔅᑎᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᔖᔥ ᒋ ᓂᐱᐤ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋᔑᑖᔮᑎᑯᑦ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐹᑕᓐ ᒥᓇ ᐋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᐹᑐᔥ ᐳᑎᓇᐧᒪᒑ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐸᑯᓈᔅᑕᐅᑯᑦ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᐧᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᑯᑕᐧᐋᓇᐧᒪᒑ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᑖᑯᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ᙮”

ᓇᒪ ᓅᔅᒻ ᐅᒋ ᑎᐤ ᑑᒫᔅ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᔨᑦ᙮ ᐅᑳ

ᑭᔅᑭᓯ ᑳ ᐃᕈᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ ᑭᓴᔅ ᒥᓇ ᓛ ᐱᒫ-
ᑎᓯᕈᐠ᙮

ᑭᓴᔅ ᑭ ᐹᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᑑᒫᔅ ᑳ ᐃᕈᐠ ᔮᑎᓵᑲ ᐅᑭ ᐋᐦᑯᓯᐨ᙮ ᐧᐋᔅ ᑭᓴᔅ ᒎᔅ ᑭ ᑕᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᕈᐠ ᐅᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, ᑲᔮ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐹᑕᒼ ᐋ ᐃᕈᐠ ᐋ ᑮᔂᒪᓂᑐᐧᐃᐨ᙮

ᑎᐧᐋᐠ ᒥᓇ ᐋᔮᒥᐋᐧᐃᑭᔑᑲᕈᐠ ᐧᐋᑖᑯᔑᕈᐠ ᒥᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᒎ ᑭ ᑕᐧᐊᐠ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ; ᐋᕈᐧᐊᑯ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᑖᐨ ᑲᔮ ᑑᒫᔅ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᑕᒪ ᑭ ᐊᑖᐱᔅᑭᓂᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᓛ ᐋᑳ ᐱᑐᓚᕈᐠ ᐊᓂᔮ ᒨᐃᕈᕈᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐧᐃᔮᔅᑐᑖᑯ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑲᔮᐧᐸ ᑳ ᑭᔅᓚᕈᒪᐠ ᐋᔮᐱᐠ ᓛ ᐱᑐᓚᕈᐠ ᑭᓴᔅ ᐧᐃ ᐱᑐᓛᕈᓛ᙮ ᑖᐧᐸ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᑐᓛᕈᐠ᙮ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᐠ ᐧᐋᑭ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᕈᐠ ᑖᑖᐧᐃᐠ ᐋᐃᑖᐠ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᔦᐃᑎᑯᐠ:—

"ᒥᐧᔮᕈᒎᔮᑳᐧᑳ"

ᑑᒫᔅ ᐋᕈᐧᐊᐧᑲᓐ ᑎᐧᐋᐠ ᐋᔮᒥᐋᐨ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲᑖᐨ, "ᐋᔅᑕᒼ! ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐴᑎᓇ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᐸᑯᓈᔅᑕᐅᑯᔮᓐ ᑮᔅᑖᔅᐧᑲᓇ ᑲᔮ ᐹᑭ ᑯᑖᐧᐃᓇ ᑭᑎᑭ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᑕ,ᑯᒫᑲᐧᐃᔮᓐ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᑑᒫᔅ ᓛᔅᓚᕈᒪᐨ ᐋ ᑭ ᐸᑖᑯᑯᐸᓇ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᓵᑲ ᓄᒫᒼ ᐅᑭ ᐋᔮᒥᐨ᙮ ᓈᔥ ᑭ ᐧᐊᐧᐋᓐᑎᑭᐤ ᑲᔮ ᑭ ᒥᑭᔮᐧᐋᓯᐤ, ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐨ ᑭᓯᔅ, ᓛᔅᓚᕈᒪᐨ ᑖᐧᐸ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᕈᐠ, ᐋᑯ ᓚᓄᐧᐋᐨ ᐋᐃᑖᐨ "ᓂ ᑎᐹᕈᑭᓚᓯᒼ!" ᑲᔮ, "ᓂ ᑮᔂ-
ᒪᓂᑐᒼ!" ᐋᐧᑲᑎᑯᐨ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓴᔅ, "ᓛᓄᐧᐋᐨ ᐋ ᑭ

ᐧᐋᐸᒥᔭᓐ ᐧᐋᒥ ᑖᐧᐹᑕᒪᓐ᙮ ᒌᐧᐸ ᑲᑕ ᒥᔦᑎᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓇᐤ ᒫ ᑖᐧᐹᑕᐤ ᔖᑎᓭᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᐤ᙮”

ᒋᓴᐢ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒥᑐᓐ ᑳ ᐸᓈᔮᐦᑕᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᑑᒪᐢ ᑳ ᐃᐦᐠ, ᐧᐋᐢ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᔖᑭᐃᑯ᙮

ᒋᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᑳᐧᐃᓐ 49.

“ᒋᓴᐢ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑖᐟ ᓂᐧᓭᐟ ᑕᑐ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᔑᐦᐋᐤ ᒫᐦᑭᑭ ᔖᑲᐃᑲᓂᐤ,” ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᒍᓐ xxi. 1-19.

ᒍᓐ xiv. 23, 24. “ᓯᐋᑭᐃᐧᑳ ᐊᐧᐋᓐ ᑲᑕ ᓈᑲᑕᐧᐋᐦᑕᒪᓂᐟ ᑳ ᐃᐦᐧᐊᐤ᙮ ᐊᓐ ᐊᑳ ᓯᐋᑭᐃᐟ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᐹᐱᔑᑭᑕᒻ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᒋᐦᑯᑕᒫᓐ᙮” (ᐃᐦᐅ ᒋᓴᐢ᙮)

ᒋᓴᐢ ᑭ ᐃᑕᐤ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᓈᑖ ᒫ ᐃᑐᑖᐦᐤ ᑎᐱᔭᐧᐋ ᐅᐟᐃᑖᐧᐃᓄᐦᐤ ᒫᐦᑭᑭ ᐊᐢᑭᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ, “ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑳ ᐹᑭ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒥᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᒋᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᑖᐧᐹ ᓈᑲᑕᐤ ᒋᓯᓴᐦᑭᒥᐦᐤ, ᐅᐟ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᑐᑖᐤ᙮ ᒫᐤ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᐤ ᐧᐃᑭᐧᐊᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᐢᐧᑳ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊᑯᑎᓂᐦᐅ ᐅᑭᒫᓂᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᑳ ᑭ ᓅᑖᒪᐧᓵᐤ᙮ ᓇᑯᑕ ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᐧᐋᑕᑯᔑᐤ ᐋᐧᑳᑖ ᐱᑕᐢ ᐧᐃᑭ ᒋᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ, “ᓂ ᑳ ᓅᑖᒪᓐ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐟ, “ᓂᔮᓐ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭᒥᑎᓈᓐ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐸᓯᐤ ᑭᒫᓂᐦᐅ᙮ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᐢᑲᐧᐊ ᐹᒥᑲᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᐦᐱᐊ, ᓇᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᐹᔭᐤ

ᐅᑭ ᐱᑕᐊᒥᔦᐧᐊ᙮ ᐛᑯ ᓈᐦ ᐃᔮᔦᐧᐃᐦ ᑲᔦ ᓵᐧᐃᑖᐦ᙮ ᐛᑯ ᒦᑊ ᐧᐃᐋᐸᓂᔦᐦ, ᐊᓇᑕ ᐊᔅᑭᐦ ᐋᑕᐱᐦ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒦᐦ ᓈᐹᐧᐊ ᔑᐧᐁᐦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᔦᐦ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᑭᔅᒦᔦᒪᐧᐊᐦ ᐊᐧᐋᔦᐧᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔦᐦ, ᐧᐋᑭ ᑖᐹᔦᐦ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑯᐦ, "ᓂᐢᑐᑖᒥᑐᑊ! ᐋᑖ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑭᐡᐋᔩᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᒦᐧᑲᓐ ᒦ ᒥᑭᔮᑊ᙮ ᐛᑯᐃᔮᐦ, "ᓇᒪᐟ᙮" ᐧᐋᓴ ᑖᐹ ᑭᔦᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᓂᐸᐋᑕᐧᐋᑯᐸᓐ ᓇᒧᓴ᙮ ᐛᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᐦ, "ᒥᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᓇᐃᑎᔪᐧᐋᐦ ᐃᑖᒪ ᑭᒪᓂᐦ ᐸᑯᔅᑕᐧᐋᐅᒃ ᑭᐡᐋᔦᐱᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᑯ ᒦ ᐊᐧᑳᐱᑖᐧᑳᐦ᙮" ᑖᐧᐹ ᐋᐧᑳᐃᑎᐦ᙮ ᓈᐦ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᒫᑎᔦᐦ ᒥᑯ ᐅᓇᐧᐃᐢ ᑭ ᐊᔅᐸᔑᐋᐧᐊᐦ ᐋᔦᐱᐊ᙮

ᒍᓇ ᐋᐧᐊᑊ ᓂᐢᑕᒪ ᑳ ᑭᔅᒦᔦᒪᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᔦᐧᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔦᐦ ᐊᓂᔮᔦᐤ ᓈᐹᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐋᔮᒥᐃᑯᐦ᙮ ᐛᑳᑖᐟ ᐱᑕᐡ, "ᓇᒪᔭᐤ ᐋ ᑎᐹᔦᑭᒦᓯᐤ ᑭᓴᔅ?" ᐛᑯ ᓈᐦ ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᓯᑭᔮᓯᐟ ᐱᑕᐡ ᒥᑯ ᐃᔑ ᐸᑯᔅᑕᐧᐋᐸᔭᐅ; ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓂᐢᑕᒪ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᐧᐋᐟ ᑭᓴᓴ᙮ ᐛᓇᐦ ᒫᑲ ᑯᑕᑲᐦ ᐧᐃᐸᐦ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᑳᐸᐧᐊᐦ ᑲᔦ, ᐅᐟᐋᔦᐱᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᑲᔦ ᐅ ᓈᒪᓯᒥᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐹᑕᐅᔮᐦ᙮ ᑲᔦᐧᐹ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑳ ᑭᔅᒦᔦᒪᐟ ᑭᓴᔅ ᐋ ᐋᔮᔅᑯᓯᔦᐦ ᑲᔦ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᒥᑭᔓᔦᐦ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓇᐊᒪᐋᑲᓇ᙮ ᑖᐸᑳ ᒥᑐᓇ ᔦᔦᑊᐋᔮᒥᐊᐤ ᐅᐟᐃᔦᔦᒪ᙮ ᐛᓇᑕ ᒫᑲ ᔑᐧᐁᐦ ᓵᔅ ᑭ ᑯᑕᐧᐋᓂᐧᐃᑖᑯᐸᓐ, ᑲᔦ ᓇᒫᔅ ᓵᔅ ᑭ ᑖᑎᔮᑲᓂᐧᐃᑖᑯᐸᓐ, ᐋᔮᑯᓇᐤ ᑲᔦ ᓵᔅ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᑲ-ᓂᐧᐃᑖᑯᐸᓐ᙮ ᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᓂᑕᐤ ᒥᔪᑳᑲᐤ ᑭᓴᔅ᙮ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᒫ! ᓵᔅ ᑳ ᑎᑖᐧᒫᐟ ᒦ ᒥᑭᔦᐦ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑏᑦ, "ᐹᔓᑯᐦᐁ ᐸᔥ ᓇᒫᔅ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐧᐋᑲᐦ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᐟ ᓈᑐᐅᒥᐱᑖᐟ ᐋᔑᐱᔭ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲ ᒥᑐᓐ ᐄᔅᑲᔅᑭᓈᔑᐤ ᓇᒫᔅ ᐋ ᒫᒥᔓᒋᑎᔑᐦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᑭᒫᐦ᙮ 153 ᒋ ᑕᔓ-ᔑᐧᐊ᙮ ᒦᔮᓄᐠ! ᑏᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒪᔅᑳᐤ ᐋᔑᑎᐤ, ᐆᔮᔑᐤ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐠ ᒋᓴᔅ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑏᑦ, "ᐹᒋ ᒥᒋᓱᐠ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᓈᐊᐱᐤ ᑳ ᒥᒋᓱᐦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐹᐧᑳᓈᑦ ᐋᔮᑯᓇᐧᐊ; ᐋᑎ ᒫᒦᔮᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᒫᔅ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑏᐧᐹ ᒋᔮᔅᑭᓈᐅᐤ ᑭᔅᑭᓄ-ᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐋᐧᐃᔑᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᔕᒥᑯᑦ; ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᒋ ᑎᐤ ᒫᓇ ᒫᒋᓱᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᐋᑐᔭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᔑ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᔮᐱᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᐠ ᐹᒫᑎᓯᔑᐦ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᑭᔅᑳᔑᒫᐧᐊᐤ ᓵᓭ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᑳ ᐋᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐦ᙮

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᒋᔓᒥᒋᓱᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑏᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐱᑕᐢ, "ᒋ ᓵᒋᐃᓐ ᐋ?" ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᐱᑕᐢ, "ᐋᐋ! ᑏᐹᔑᒋᑳᔭᓐ, ᒋ ᒋᔅᑳᔑᒥᓐ ᐋ ᓵᒋᐃᑖᓐ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑏᑦ, "ᐊᓴᒥᐤ ᓂ ᒫᔭᒋᑯᔓᔓᒪᐦ᙮"

ᐅᑕ ᐃᔓᒋᔅᐧᐊᐤ, "ᒋᔅᑯᑕᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐦ ᑯᑕᑲᐤ ᐃᐃᔑᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᓵᒋᐃᐤ, ᓇᑐᐧᐃᑖᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐦ ᐋ ᒋ ᓂᐳᔅᑕᒪᐧᐊᐧᑲᐤ᙮" ᐊᐧᐋ-ᔓᓴᐤ ᐋᔑᐧᐊᐧᑲᓇ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐅ ᒫᔭᒋᑯᔓᔓᒥᓴ, ᑲᔭ, ᔅᑳ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓵᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᑳ! ᐃᑖᔑᑖᐧᑲᓂᔑᐤ ᐃᔮᔑᔪᑕᒪᐁᐧᑖᐧᐋ ᙭ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᒋᒪᐤ ᒋᑦᐋᐋᑳᑯᓇᐧᐊ ᐊᓴᒪᐤ ᐃᔮ-ᔑᔪᑕᒫᑕᐠ ᐋᔓᒋᐧᓵᒪᑲᓂᔑᐤ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐅᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᔑᐤ᙮

ᐱᑕᐢ ᑏᐧᐹ ᒋ ᓵᒋᐊᐤ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑳᔑᒥᑯ

ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐋᔔᐱᐠ ᒥᓇ ᒋ ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒪᐤ, "ᒋ ᓰᒋᐃᓇ ᐋ?" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔫᑦ ᐱᑕᐢ, "ᒌᐹᐳᒋᓖᔪᓐ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓚᐳᒥᓇ ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋ ᓰᒋᐃᑖᓇ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ, "ᐱᒥᓃᐤ ᓂᓚᔪᒋᑯᔑᒪᐠ᙮" ᒋᓴᐢ ᒥᓇ ᐹᔪᐧᑲᐤ ᒋ ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒪᐤ ᐱᑕᐢ ᐊᓃᔫᐳᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᑦ, "ᒋ ᓰᒋᐃᓇ ᐋ?" ᐱᑕᐢ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᓇᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᔫᐳᑕᒥᐃᑯ ᐅᔫᐳᐤ ᓂᐢᐧᑕᐤ ᑳᐧᑳᒋᒥᑯᑦ; ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, "ᒌᐹᐳᒋᓖᔪᓇ ᒥᔨᐧᐋ ᓖᐧᑲᓐ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓚᐳᑖᓇ, ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑖᓇ ᑲᔪ ᐋ ᓰᒋᐃᑖᓇ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐋᑖᑦ ᒥᓇ "ᐋᓴᒥᐧᐁ ᓂ ᓚᔪᒋᑯᔑᒪᐠ (ᓂᑦ ᐃᐃᐳᒪᐠ)᙮"

ᒌᐧᐸ ᔦᐋᒋᐋᐧᑳ ᑲᔪᐧᐹ ᓖᐢᒋᓈᐢ ᓖ ᑐᑕᐧᓚᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᓖ ᓇᑐᒋᐢᑯᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐃᐃᐳᐧᐊ᙮ ᒋᔪᐧᐊᐤ ᓚᑲ ᐃᐃᐳᑐᐸ! ᒋ ᓰᒋᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᒋᓴᓴ? ᒐᓇ ᒋ ᐸ ᐃᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐹᐹᔪᑉ ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒥᑖᑉ? ᐃᐳᑦ, "ᒋ ᓰᒋᐃᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ?" ᒋ ᐸ ᒋ ᐋ ᐃᑕᐧᐊᐤ? "ᓂᑖᐃᐠ ᐃᑖᐱ, ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑖᓇ ᒥᑐᓇ ᐋ ᓰᒋᐃᑖᓇ᙮" ᒌᐧᐸ ᐧᐃ ᔦᐋᒋᐋᐧᐋᐧᑲ ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑳ ᒪᓖᐳᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᓇᑎᐳᓈᓂᐧᐃᐠ ᑲᔪ ᐋ ᒪᒋᐋᐳᑎ- ᓈᓂᐧᐃᐠ᙮ ᒍᐢ ᓚᑲ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐧᑳᔪᐢᑯᑐᑕᐧᐋᐧᐋᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᓇᒋ ᑲᔪ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᑖᑕᐧᐹᓇᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᓖᐧᑲᐳᐤ ᐧᐋᐠ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᓖᐧᑕᐤ ᒋ ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒪᑦ ᒋᓴᐢ ᐱᑕᐢ ᔦᐋᒋᐃᑯᐧᑳ? ᒐᓇ ᐃᔫᐳᑖ ᓂᐢᐧᑕᐤ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒪᑦ? ᑲᔪᐧᐹ ᓂᐢᐧᑖᐤ ᐋ ᒋ ᐃᐳᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᐢᓚᐳᒥᑯᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᓚᑲ ᓂᐢᐧᑕᐤ ᔫᐳᑖ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐹᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑐᐧᐊᑳᐠ ᐅᒋ ᐋ ᐃᐳᐠ ᐋ ᓰᒋᐃᑯᑦ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐙᑕᒪᐙᑦ ᐱᑕᕋ ᒑ ᐃᑐᑕᐙᑲᓂᐎᔨᕽ ᒋᓵᐃᐃᔨᐎᐃᔨᒑ᙮ ᐚᑳᑖᑦ, “ᒫᐧᑳᐣ ᑳ ᐅᔅᒋᓂᒋᔑᐎᔨᓇ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒋᔭ ᓈᐋᔨᑕᒪᓐ ᒡᒋ ᐃᑐᑖᓐ; ᒥᑯ ᒋᓵᐃ-ᔨᔨᐎᔨᓇ ᐃᐃᔨᐚᐣ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒋ ᑳ ᐅᑎᓂᐧᑲᐣ, ᐋᑯ ᒑ ᒫᑯᐱᑕᐣ ᒋᑎᒋᔨᐧᐊ ᒑ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᔅᐣ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐋᑳ ᐙ ᐃᑐᑖᔭᓐ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐙᒋ ᒋ ᔨᑦ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋ ᒋ ᒋᔅᒑᔨᑕᒃ ᐋᔅᑯ ᒑ ᒋᔅᑕᔅᐧᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐎᔨᕽ ᐱᑕᕋ, ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊ ᒑ ᔑᑐᓂᔅᒑᓂᑯᔨᐣ ᐋᔑᑖᔮᑎᑯᐣ, ᒑ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᐧᑳᐧᐋᒫᔨᐣ ᒫᑲ ᒎᔮᒪ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑳ ᑐᑖᑯᑦ᙮ ᑳ ᒫᔮᑎᒋᐣ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐋᐣ, ᐋ ᓵᒋᐋᔨᐣ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᑊ ᒑ ᐅᒋ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᐧᑲᐧᐋᐣ ᐱᑕᕋ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐱᑕᕋ ᐊᑐᐣ ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᐃᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᔅᒑᔨᒫᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ᙮ ᐱᑕᕋ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑖᑯᓯᐤ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑖᑯᓯᑦ, ᑳ ᒋ ᒋᔅᑖᔨᒧᑦ; ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᓇ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐋ ᒑ ᑐᑖᑦ ᒑ ᐋᔮ ᑐᑕᒃ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᒋᑕᐋᒫᔨᐠ᙮

ᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐎᓐ 50.

ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒡ ᑳ ᒋᐙ ᐃᔅᐸᔨᑦ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᐋ ᐊᔮᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋ᙮

ᒫᑳᐤ xxviii. 16-20. ᓘᒃ xxiv. 46-53.

ᐋᐸᔅᑎᓚᒡ i. 4-14.

ᓘᒡ xxiv. 51. ᒋ ᐃᐃᓐ ᒫᑲ (ᒋᓴᔅ) ᒫᐧᑲᐣ ᐅᑎ ᒥᔦ ᐋᔮᒥᐋ (ᐅᒋᔅᒋᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ) ᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᑲᓂᐎᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐣ ᒋ ᐃᔅᐸᔨᐋᑲᓂᐎᐤ᙮”

ᑭᓴᐢ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᓇᑐᐚᐸᒪᐤ ᒫᓇ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐚᓂᐢᑳᐟ ᓂᐱᐏᓂᐤ ᐅᑭ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐏᔭ ᒧᐡ ᐅᑭ ᑕᐘᐤ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐤ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑎᐠ ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᐟᓐ᙮

ᑭ ᐏᑕᒪᐘᐤ ᔫᐡ ᐏᐸᐤ ᒌ ᓇᑐᐚᐸᒫᐟ ᐅᑖᐏᔭ᙮ ᐚᑳᑖᐟ, “ᑭ ᑭᐛᔭᓇ, ᔮᔨᑖ ᑭ ᑳ ᐋᔭᒥᐚᐘᐤ ᐃᔨᔨᐘᐤ ᓂᔭ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒧᒥᔮᐠ᙮ ᐊᓐᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᔨᐘᐤ ᑳ ᑭᐢᑖᐢᑳᐅᐤ ᐏᑕᒫᑯᐤ ᒌ ᐳᓇᔮᔨᑕᒪᐘᑲᐤ ᑭᐢᓈᑖᔨᑕᑲᐘ ᐅ ᒪᑭᐛᐃᓂᐘᐘ ᐅᑭ᙮ ᑭ ᑳ ᐹᐤ ᐃᑎᔕᐋᒫᑎᓇᐘᐤ ᑳ ᐸᔮᑭᔨᐟ ᐋᒌᐠ, ᒧᔮᐢ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᐡᐱᐡ ᒫᐢᑳᐤ ᐋᔨᑎᔮᐣ ᐋᑯ ᒌ ᐃᐡᐱᐡ ᒫᐢᑳᐤ ᐋᐃᑎᔮᐠ᙮ ᐋᑳᐏᔭ ᑯᐢᑎᑯᐤ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᔨᐘᐤ᙮”

“ᒧᐡ ᑭ ᑳ ᐹᐸᐏᒌᑎᓇᐘᐤ, ᔮᑎᔖᑲ ᐚᐸᒥᔮᐠ᙮” “ᐋᐢᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑳ ᑕᑯᓯᓂᓐ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᐤ ᑳᑳᑭᒫᐤ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒌ ᐃᐡᐱᐡ ᒥᓇ ᑕᑰᓯᓂᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐏᔭ ᐅᑭ ᐏᑕᒫᑯᐘᐤ᙮

ᐹᔮᐘᑲᐤ ᐋ ᑮᓱᑲᔨᐤ, ᑭᓴᐢ ᑲᔭ ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᑭ ᔖᑯᑭᐘᐘᐤ ᐘᑭᔨᐤ᙮ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒫᑲ ᐃᐡᐱᒥᐤ ᐋ ᐃᓱ ᓱᑐᓂᐢᒌᔨᐤ ᓇᑐᒫᐢᑕᒪᐘᐤ ᐅ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇ ᒌ ᒥᔪᑐᑕᐚᑲᓂᐏᔨᐤ᙮ ᒫᐘᑳᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᐅᑎ ᔨ ᑭ ᐹᑭ ᓄᐘᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᑲᐢᑯᐏᓂᔨᐤ; ᐅᑖᐏᔭ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐸᔨᐃᑯᐟ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑭ ᑭᓄᐊᒪᐚᑲᓇᐤ ᓂᐋᓈᑲᑭᐚᐤ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑲᐢᑯᐏᓐ, ᐋᑯ ᓈᓈᓐᑭᒼ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐤ ᐋᑎ ᑖᔨᐤ, ᒌᐠ ᓇᒪ ᑭᔨᐚ ᓄᑯᓯᔨᐤ᙮

ᒥᑯ ᐋᔭᐱᐠ ᐋ·ᑳᔑᑲᐸ·ᐃᐠ ᐃᐢᐱᒥᐠ ᐋᐃᑖᐱᐠ ᑳᑭᐠ ᐊᑎᑖᐱᑕ·ᐊᐤ, ᐱᐋᑕ·ᐋᐠ ᐊ·ᐋᔨ·ᐸ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒥᐃᑯᐠ᙮ ᐋᔨ·ᐊ·ᑲᓇ ᐅᐃᔭ ᓂᓴ ᐋᓇᑭᓚ ᑳ ·ᐃᑭᑳᐳᐢᑖᑯᐠ᙮ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑭ ·ᐋᐹᔨ·ᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑭ ·ᐋᔑᑯᐢᑖᔨ·ᐊ ᐅᐟᐋᐸᑭᑖ·ᐃᓂᔨ·ᐊ᙮ ᐋ·ᑳᑎᑯᐠ, "ᒫ·ᑲᓇ ·ᐋᐠ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᓇ·ᐃᐢ ᐋᐃᑖᐱᔮᐠ ᑭᔑᑯᐠ? ᒥᓇ ·ᐋᓴ ᐋᐢᑯ ᑲᑕ ᑕᑯᔑᓇ ᑭᓴᐢ ·ᐊᐢᑯᐠ᙮" (ᑲᐢᑯ·ᐃᓂᐠ.)

ᐋᑯ ᑳ·ᐋᐠ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᑭᕈᓴᓀᒥᐠ᙮ ᒫᐢᑭᓈᐢ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᒥ·ᔮᔨᑕ·ᒪᐠ ᑳ ᑭ·ᐋᔨᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᑭ ᑳ ·ᐃ ᐃᑖᔨ-ᒪ·ᐊ·ᐊᐠ᙮ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔭ ᐅᑭ ᑎ·ᐊᐠ, ·ᐋᓴ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑳᔨᑕ·ᒪᐠ ᐋ ᓇᑐᐋᔮᐢᑯᐅᑖᒪᑯᐠ ᐊᑕ ᒫ ᑖᐠ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐠ, ᑲᔭ ᐋᐢᑯ ᒫ ᓈᑐ·ᐃᑭᒫᐠ ᑳᑭᐠ ᒫ ᐃᑖ·ᐋᐠ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᔨ·ᐊᐠ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐢᐠ ·ᐋᐠ ᑭ ᒥ·ᔮᔨᑕᐠ᙮

ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒫᑳ·ᐃᓇ 51.

ᐱᑕᐢ ᑳ ᑭᐸ·ᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᐢ, ᐋ ᐋᔭ·ᒫ·ᐋᐃ·ᐋᐢ᙮

ᐊᐳᐢᑎᓚᐠ xii. 1-23.

ᓂᑲᒍᓇ xxxiv. 7. "ᑖᐸᔨᑭᑳᐢ ᐅᐟᐋᓇᑭᓀᒪ ·ᐋᐢᑲ ᐋᐃᑖᔨ·ᐊ ᐋᐃᑖᔨᐠ ᐊᓂᔮᔨ·ᐊ ·ᑳᐢᐱᓂᐢᑖᑯᐢ, ᐱᒫᑭᐋᔨ·ᐊ ᒫᑲ᙮"

ᑳ·ᑳᔨᐤ ᑳ ᑐᑕᒥᔨᐠ, ᑳ ᐃᑖᐢ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐅᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑲᓇ

ᑭ ᑭᐧᐋᓈᑖᒐ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ? ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒑ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᔨᐦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᑭ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊ ᑭᔾᓴᓀᒥᐦ ᒑ ᐧᐋᐸᔨᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᒥᔑᐤ ᒥᓵ-ᒫᔨᑕᒥᐃᑯᐧᒌᐧᐊ ᐅ ᒪᑭᐧᒌᐃᓂᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᐧᐃᐸᐦ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐹᑭ ᐱᑭᔅᑳᑯᒃ ᐸᔩᑭ ᐋᒑᐧᑲ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᑐᑕᐦ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᔨᐦ ᑭᓴᓴ; ᑳ ᓇᑐ ᐸᐹᑖᑯᑖᐦ ᒥᐧᔮᑭᒧᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ᙮

ᑭᔾᓴᓀᒥᐦ ᐋᑯᑕ ᓂᔥᑕᒻ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐦ, ᑳ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᐦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒪᑭ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᔨᐦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒑ ᐧᐋᐸᔨ-ᑖᒫᑯᔨᐦ ᐅ ᒪᑭᐧᒌᐃᓂᔨᐧᐊ ᒥᑭᔭᐧᐋᔫᔨᑕᒥᐃᑯᐧᒌᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᐦ, "ᐦᑭ ᑭᐦᑖᐦᐧᑲᐅᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ᙮ ᓈᔥ ᒥᓇ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐤ ᑭᓴᔅ, ᑲᔭ ᓈᔥ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐦ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐸᔨᐤ ᒑ ᐊᐱᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᔭ ᐅᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊᐱᐧᐃᓂᔨᐦ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᔮᐱᐦ ᑭ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᔨᑖᒫᑯᐧᐊᐤ, ᔮᑎᔥ ᑭ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᑳᔅᑲ-ᑎᓯᔮᐧᑳ᙮"

ᐸᐢᐦ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇᐦ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐦ ᑖᐧᐹ ᑭ ᑭᔅᓈᑖᔨᑕᐧᒪᐦ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᐧᐋᐦ᙮ ᓈᐢᐦ ᓱᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᐦ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑐᑕᒥᔨᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᒑ ᒥᓈᑭᐃᑯᐦ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᑯᑕᑲᐦ ᒪᑭᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐦ ᓇᒪ ᑭᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᐧᐃᔮᔅᑖᔨᑕᐧᒪᐦ ᔮᑎᔥ ᑭ ᐃᔥᐱᔑ ᒪᑭᑐᑕᐦ, ᒥᑯ ᐊᐦ ᐧᐋ ᓂᐸᐋᐦ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓄ-ᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇ᙮

ᐹᔮᒃ ᒪᑭ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐤ ᑭ ᒪᓂᐢᑎᐧᑳᓈᐧᓵᐤ ᒑᒪᔅ ᓇᑐᐸ-ᔨᒧᑯᒫᓂᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᕑ ᑳ ᑭᐸᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐦ, "ᐋᐦᑯ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐋᐤ," ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒃ᙮

ᓂᑖᔭ ᑯᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑖᓇ ᐋ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᐦ ᑭᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᒃ?

ᓈᐢᐦ ᐧᐋᓵ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᓭᓴᐤ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐲᑐᑲᒥᐠ, ᑲᓴ ᒋᑐᑲᓇᐠ ᓈᐢᒑᐧᐹ ᒫᒥᔑᒋᑎᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᐧᐋᐢᓵᓇᒑᑲᓂᐠ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐋᓴᐧᐃᑎᒥᐠ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐸᐸᒫᐱᐢᑲᒍᒑᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᐢᐧᑲ, ᒋᑐᑲᓂᐠ ᑲᓴ᙮ ᐧᐋᐢᑳ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᐊᔨᓂᐧᐃᒫᓂᑳᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮

ᓇᑐᐸᔦᐧᐋᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑯ ᐱᑕᕽ, ᑳ ᒫᒋ-ᐧᑳᐱᐢᑯᐊᒥᔦᐠ ᐅᑎᒋᓴ ᑲᓴ ᐊᔨᑎᓴ ᐋᑯ ᐋᒦᐱᐢᒋᓂᑯᐟ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐠ; ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋᐱᔦᐠ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑖᒥᐠ ᔮᔦᑖ ᒫ ᐋᑳ ᒋ ᐱᑐᒫᔦᐠ ᐊᐧᐋᔦᐧᐊ᙮ ᐱᑕᕽ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᓈᐢᒑᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒥᓵᒫᔦᑕᒥᔦᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒋ ᒋᐸᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐟ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓴ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᑐᑳᑯ ᒫ ᒋ ᐧᐋᓴᐧᐃᐟ; ᐋᓵᐱᐠ ᐹᓴᐤ ᒫᐧᑳᔦᐤ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᑐᑕᒥᔦᐧᐊ᙮ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒫᔦᐧᐊ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒫ ᒋᓴᐧᐋᔦᑕᒪᐧᐋᔦᐠ᙮ ᒌᐧᐹ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐋᔦᐠ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᐢᑲᐧᐊ ᒋ ᐋᓴᒥᐋᐢᑐᐧᐋᐧᐊᐠ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐲᑕᕽ ᐅᒋ᙮

ᐊᓇ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒪᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᐋᐦᐟ, ᐋᑯ ᒋᐧ ᔦᑐᒫ, "ᐧᐋᐸᒫ ᐋᔦᐧᐊᐤ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐃᐟ, ᐱᑕᕽ᙮"

ᒥᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓴ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑖᔦᒪᐤ ᐱᑕᕽ ᒫ ᓂᐸᐞᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᔦᐠ᙮ ᐚᑯ ᐋᑖᐟ ᐹᓴᐤ ᐅ ᒥᔦ-ᐋᓇᒋᓀᒪ ᒫ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᓴᐧᐃᑕᐋᔦᐤ ᐲᑕᕽ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯ ᐅᒋ᙮

ᐊᓇ ᐋᓇᒋᓀ ᐋᐧᑲ ᒋ ᐱᑐᒫᐟ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᐋᐸᐊᐤ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑕᒪ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐃᔑᓵᐳᐸᔦᑐᒫ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᔦᑲᓂᔦᐤ᙮ ᒫᐧᑳᐠ ᐋ ᑎᐱᐢ-ᑳᔦᐠ ᒋ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᐱᑕᕽ᙮ ᓵᐢ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᓂᐹᔦᐧᐊ᙮

ᔮᐳᑐ ᒋ ᐅᒋᔑᓂᐳᐘ ᓇᑐᐸᐳᐚᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐘ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑲᔭᐚ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑎᒋᔭ ᐋᐢᑯ ᑳ ᒫᒋᑳᐱᐢᑯᐅᑖᐳᐡ᙮

ᓖᐢᒋᓈᕽ ᐊᑐᐡ ᐡᒋ ᓂᐹᓇᐘᐤ ᒋᔭᐘᐤ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐏᑲᒥᑯᐡ ᒑᔮᐠ ᑲᔭ ᔮᐳᑐ ᐅᒋᔑᐠ ᓇᑐᐸᐳᐚᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐘᐡ; ᒋ ᒫᒋᑳᐱᐢᑯᐅᑎᓖᓈᑲᐏᔮᐠ ᒫᑲ; ᒥᑯ ᐱᑕᕽ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒋ ᒋᐢᓖᐳᒪᐤ ᒌᔮᒪᓂᑐᐘ ᐋ ᔩᒋᐃᑯᕽ᙮ ᑕᐸᑳ ᒫᑲ ᐏᔭ, "ᓂ ᑳ ᒋᐢᓖᐳᒥᐠ ᓖ ᑐᑕᐏᕽ," ᒋ ᐃᑖᐳᑕᒼ᙮

ᐊᓇ ᐋᓇᒋᒡ ᑳ ᐱᑐᓖᕽ ᑲᔭᐚ ᒥᑐᓇ ᑳ ᐅᑳᐢᒑᔮᐡ ᐊᓇᑕ, ᒥᑯ ᑲᔭᐚ ᐋᔮᐱᐡ ᑳ ᐚᐸᑕᐠ ᐱᑕᕽ ᑳᐢᑯᐸᐳᐡ ᐘᔦ ᒋ ᐚᔨᓯᐳᐘ ᒎᔮᒼ ᐱᔨᒪ ᐚᒋ ᒋ ᐚᔦᔮᐳᐡ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐱᑐᑲᒥᐡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇ ᐋᓇᒋᒡ ᑎᐋᒋᓈᕽ ᐱᑕᕽ ᐋᑯ ᐚᓂᐢᑳᓈᕽ, ᐋᑯ ᐊᓃᔮᐳᐤ ᐱᐚᐱᐢᐠ ᑳ ᒋᒋᐢᑲᒍᑏᔭ-ᑲᓂᐏᕽ ᐱᑕᕽ ᐚᒋ ᒪᓂᐸᐳᐳᐡ, ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑖᕽ ᐱᑕᕽ ᓖ ᓂᐢᒋᓈᑯᓂᓯᐳᐡ᙮ ᑳ ᓂᐢᒋᓈᑯᐳᐡ ᒫᑲ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᕽ, "ᐹᒋ ᓄᓈᐢᑳᐏ᙮" ᐋᑯ ᐋᓇᒋᒡ ᓈᑲᓄᑖᕽ, ᐱᑕᕽ ᒫᑲ ᐋᑎ ᓄᓈᐢᑯᐚᕽ᙮ ᐋᑳ ᒋ ᐚᔮᐏᐡ ᐅᑕ ᐋᑳ ᒍᐃᓯ-ᐳᐘ ᓇᑐᐸᐳᐚᒥᐢᑎᑯᔑᐘ, ᐚᔦ ᒌᔮᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᑐᑕᐘᐤ ᓯᑳ ᓖ ᓂᐹᐳᐡ᙮

ᐱᑕᕽ ᓈᐢᑖᐚ ᒋ ᑯᐢᑳᐳᑕᒼ᙮ "ᒥᑯ ᓂ ᐱᐚᒎᓈᑐᓖ, ᓇᒪ ᒋᒋᐚ ᓂ ᐚᐸᒫᑐᓖ ᐋᓇᒋᒡ," ᒋ ᐃᑖᐳᑕᒼ᙮ ᓖᐤ ᐚᑎᑖᐡ ᓈᐡ ᐋ ᒥᔑᒋᑎᐳᐡ ᐱᐚᐱᐢ ᒋᑐᑲᓇ᙮ ᑲᔭᐚ ᑳ ᒑᐱᐢᒋᓈᑲᓂᐏᐃᐳᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐳᐚ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔫ ᐋᓇᒋᒡ ᐋᐸᐃᑲᓂᐳᐤ ᓖ ᒋ ᐋᐸᐊᐠ, ᐋᐘ ᒥᑯ ᐃᔑ

ᐋᐸᐃᐸᔨᔨᐡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐡ ᐱᑕᔅ ᑲᔭ ᐋᐣᑭᓚ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᑭᓭᑭ ᒫᐢᑲᓈᔨᐤ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᐡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᔮᐱᐡ ᐋᑎ ᓂᑳ-ᓄᐧᑖᑯᑦ ᐋᐣᑭᓚ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐡ ᐹᔮᐧᑲᐤ ᐅᑭ ᐋᔭᒍᐧᐋᐡ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐡ ᐊᐣᑕ ᐋᐢᑯ ᑭ ᓂᐹᐧᐊᐡ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᑭᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᒍᐃᓯᐧᐊᐡ ᓈᐢᐡ ᐋ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᔨᐡ ᐋᐣᑭᓚ ᐋ ᐱᒍᑖᔨᐡ ᒫᐢᑲᓈᐡ᙮ ᐧᐋᑎᑕᐡ ᐋ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᑖᒍᔨᐡ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᑭᓭᑭ ᒫᐢᑲᓈᔨᐤ; ᓈᑲᑖᑦ ᐱᑕᑫ ᐊᐣ ᐋᐣᑭᓚ, ᒥᓇ ᑳᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐡ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᔅ ᓇᐧᐃᔫᔅ ᐋᐧᑳᔑᑳᐳᐧᐃᑦ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑖ-ᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᐋᐢᑯ ᑭ ᐅᑳᐢᑖᔮᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒃ; “ᒥᔮᓄᒃ! ᐧᐋᓭ ᐢᑳ ᒫᐢᑳᑖᔨᑖᐧᑲᓂᐧᐋ ᐅ ᑳ ᑐᑕᑳᐧᐃᔮᐣ᙮ ᑭᐸ-ᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᐡ ᐣᑭ ᑭᐸᐃᑲᐧᐃᐣ ᒥᑯ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐃᑎ-ᓴᐧᐊᐤ ᐅᑦᐋᐣᑭᓚᒪ ᒑ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑕᐃᔨᐡ᙮”

“ᐧᐋᐸᓂᔨᒑ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ”; ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᒥᑦ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐤ᙮ “ᓇᒪ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᑲᐧᐃᐧᐋᐣ ᐋᑯ᙮”

ᒑᐢᒥᓈᔅ ᑭ ᓇᓈᐢᑯᒪᐤ ᐱᑕᔅ ᑮᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᑯᑦ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒑᒃ ᐱᑕᔅ ᓂᐋᑕᐧᒫᑦ ᐹᔭᒃ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ (ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐤ) ᐧᐃᑭᔨᐤ᙮ ᒫᐧᑖᐧᐋᑦ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᑖᒥᔨᐤ᙮ ᓲᔅ ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐧᐊᐡ ᐃᐃᔨᐧᐊᐡ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᔨᑲᓂᔨᐤ? ᓇᒪᐟ᙮ ᐧᐋᓭ ᐋᐢᑲᓂ ᑎᐱᐢᑲᐧᐊ ᑭ ᓂᐹᐱᑕᐧᐋᑯᐸᐣ᙮ ᐅ ᑳ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᑦ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐤ ᑭ ᐹᑕᒍᑖᑯᐸᐣ ᑳ ᔨᔨᑯᐸᓇᓈᐃ ᑭᑭ-ᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᐸᓂᔨᒑ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐡ ᐱᑖᑫ, ᐋᑯ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑐᑖᒪ ᓯᑲ ᓈᑐᑕᒫᐢᑕᒪᐧᐋᐡ ᐱᑕᑫ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᐡ ᐅᑎ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐱᐋᑕᐡ ᐋ ᒪᐧᑖᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᐡ ᑭᑐᑲᓇ᙮ ᐋᑯ

ᐋᒑᔨᑕᒡ, “ᐋᐧᐋᑐᒑ ᐋᑯ ᑳ ᐃᑎᒃ ᐅᐃᔦ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐋᐢᐱᔑ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᔨᒡ᙮” ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐅᒋ ᐹᐧᓵᔨᒪᐧᐊᒡ ᒑ ᐋᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᐱᑕᕐ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᑐᐢᒑᔮᑲᓂᐢᐧᑲᐤ ᐃᐢᐧᑳᒑᒥᒡ ᐋᑐᒑᒡ ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔦ ᐋᐸᐊᒻ, “ᐧᑳᐧᓴᓐ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᐧᐋᑲᐤ ᐋ ᒪᒋᐧᒑᒡ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᒡ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐹᒋᓂᐸᐋᒡ ᐊᓂᔦ ᑳ ᒑᐧᐹᔮᔨᑕᒥᔨᐤ ᐃᐢᐧᑲᐧᐊ ᑲᔦ ᐅᑐᒑᒥᔨᐧᐊ,” ᐋ ᐃᒑᔨᑕᒃ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐱᑦ ᐋᐧᑳᔑᑳᐳᐧᐃᑦ; ᐧᐋ ᒋᐢᒑᔨᒫᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔨᐤ ᐋᒧᔦ ᐋᐸᐊᒃ᙮ ᒑᒃ ᐱᐋᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐱᑕᕐ ᐋ ᐋᔦᒥᔨᐤ; ᓈᓯᑐᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᓵᒋᔮᓯᑦ᙮ ᐋᐢᐱᐢ ᓈᐢ ᑯᐢᑯᓯᑦ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐧᐊᓂᒋᐢᒋᓯᑦ ᒑ ᐋᐸᐊᒪᐧᐋᑦ; ᐋᑯ ᐊᐦᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐤ ᐅ,ᒋᒫᐢᐧᑲᒪ; ᐹᐁᑖᐱᑖᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, “ᐱᑕᕐ ᐧᐋᓴ ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑖᐧᐋᑦ ᒋᑐᑲᓇ;” ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᒡ, “ᐋᑯ! ᓈᒪᔮᑐᒑ ᐱᑕᕐ ᐧᐋᓴ ᒋ ᒋᐸᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒡ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ ᒥᓇ ᐊᑐᐢᒑᔮᑲᓐ, “ᐊᐧᐊᒃ ᒑᐧᐹ ᐱᑕᕐ᙮ ᒥᑐᓐ ᓂ ᒑᐢᒋᓇᐅᓐ᙮”

ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᐅᑎ ᐋᔮᔨᐧᒫᑖᐧᐊᐤ, ᐋᔮᐱᒡ ᐋᐧᑳᔑᑳᐳᐧᐃᑦ ᐱᑕᕐ ᐧᐋᔦᐧᐃᑎᒥᒡ ᐋ ᒪᒫᐧᑖᐧᐋᑦ ᒋᑐᑲᓇ ᐋ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᔨᑕᒃ ᒑ ᐋᐸᐊᒫᑦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᐢᐱᑖᒡ ᒋᑐᑲᓈᒡ, ᑳ ᐋᐸᐧᐋᒡ ᒫᑲ, ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᒡ ᐱᑕᕐ; ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒪ ᒋᐢᒑᔨᑕᐧᒪᒡ ᒑ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒡ᙮ ᐋᐧᑳᑖᒡ, “ᑖᓐᑕ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐧᐋᔦᐧᐃᔦᓐ ᒋᐸᐅᑐ-ᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒡ ᐅᒋ?” ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᕐ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐢᑎᓇᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᒑ ᐊᑳ ᒋᑐᔨᒡ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐊᑕ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐧᐋᔦᐧᐃᑦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ ᐱᑕᕐ, “ᒌᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐃᑎᓴᐧᐋᐤ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ, ᐊᐧᐊᒃ

ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑕᐃᑦ᙮ ᓇᑐᐧᐃᑖᒪᑯᒡ ᓂᑐᑖᒪᒡ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᑲ-ᐧᐃᔮᓐ ᐧᐋᓴ ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐅᔑᒧᓐ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐱᑕᐢ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᒋᐦᒑᔨᒥᑯᑦ ᒪᒋ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊ ᐋᑐᑖᑦ᙮

ᑖᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒃ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓇᑐᐸᔨᐧᐋᒥᐦᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊᒡ, ᒋᑦ ᐃᑖᔨᒪᐧᐊᐧᐊᒡ, ᐋᑳ ᒫᐦᑲᐧᐋᒡ ᐱᑕᐢ ᒋᐋᒋᓵᐹᔮᔨᒡ? ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᑯᐦᑖᒋᐧᐊᒡ᙮ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᐦᐧᑲ ᑳ ᒋᒋᐦᑲᒥᔨᒡ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓐ ᒥᑯ ᐋᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᒡ ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐊ ᒋᑐᑲᓇ ᐋᔮᐱᒡ ᒋ ᐋᑖᐱᐦᒋᓈᔨᐧᐊ᙮ ᑖᓇᑕ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑐᒑ ᐱᑕᐢ, ᒋ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᐧᒪᒡ!

ᐋᑯ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᐋᑎᓵᐧᐋᑦ ᒑ ᓇᑐᐧᐋᐸᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᔨᒡ ᐱᑕᐢ; ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᔮᔨᐤ ᑳᔑᑲᔨᒡ ᒑ ᓂᐸᐃᑦ, ᑳ ᐃᑖᔨᑕᒃ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᑖᐧᐹᔮᔨᑕᒡ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᒡ ᒋᐳᓵᓂᒥᒡ ᒋ ᐸᐧᑳᔨᑕᐧᒪᒡ ᒑ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᒡ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤᐊᑐᐦᒑᔮᑲᓇᒡ ᐃᔮᒡ, “ᑖᓇᑕ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐱᑕᐢ?” “ᐹᒋ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑕᐃᒃ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮ ᓇᑐᐸᔨᐧᐋᒥᐦᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊᒡ, “ᑖᐹ ᓂ ᒋᐦᒑᔨ-ᒫᓈ ᐊᑕ ᐋᑖᑦ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᐅᐃᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑕᐤ᙮”

ᐋᑯ ᐊᑐᐦᒑᔮᑲᓇᒡ ᓈᑐᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᒡ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᑖᔨᒡ ᐱᑕᐢ ᒋᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒡ᙮ ᓈᐦᑖᐧᐹ ᒋ ᒋᔑᐧᐋᔨᐤ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ, “ᐹᔑᑯᒡᐁ ᓇᑐᐸᔨᐧᐋᒥᐦᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊᒡ ᐅᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔮᓐ᙮ ᒑᐦᒋᓈᐢ ᒋ ᑯᐧᐊᑯᔑᑕᒑᓐᒋ᙮” ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ ᑖᑯᔑᓂᔨᒡ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᒋ ᐧᐃᑖᒪᑯ ᐊᑕ ᐧᐋᒋ ᒋ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᔨᒡ ᐱᑕᐢ ᐧᐋᓴ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᒋ

ᑐᑖᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᒌ ᓂᐹᒃ ᒫᐧᑳᒃ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᑳ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᑕᐋᔫᒃ
ᐱᑕᑫ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᓈᐢ ᐃᐋᑯᔭᐧᐋᔨᐢᑐᐧᐋᑦ ᓇᑐᐸᔫᐧᐊᒥᐢ-
ᑎᑯᔑᐧᐊ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᔮᑦ, "ᔮᔫᑕ ᑲᑕ ᓂᐸᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᐠ᙮"

ᒦᔭᓄᒃ! ᐧᐋᐢ ᐢᑳ ᒋ ᒪᒋ ᐃᐃᔫᐧᐃᐤ ᐋ ᐅᐧᐊ
ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ, ᒥᑯ ᐊ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᒃ ᐋᔫᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᐧᔮᔫᑕᒃ᙮
ᓈᐢᑖᐧᐸ ᒋ ᒋᐢᑖᔫᒥᔾ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᐢ ᒋ ᒫᒌᔫᒪᐤ ᒋᓃ-
ᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔫᔫᒥᔫᐧᐊ᙮ ᒎᔮᒼ ᐊ ᒋᐢᐧᑳᑦ ᒋ
ᐃᑖᔫᑖᑯᔨᐤ ᒌᔑᐧᐋᔨᑦ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᔮᔫᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓈᐋᔫᑕᒃ
ᒍᐢ ᒋ ᑎᐤ᙮

ᒌᒃ ᒋᓃᒪᓂᑐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᓂᐅᒫᑦ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᒌ ᐧᐃᔮᐢᑐᑖᐧᐋᔫᒃ;
ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐤ ᐋ ᒎᐧᐃᑯᑦ ᒪᓇᑐᓂ ᓈᐱᑦ᙮ ᒋᓃ-
ᒪᓂᑐ ᐃᑎᓂᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᓇ ᐋᓇᒋᓚ ᒌ ᓇᑐᐧᐃᔮᐢᑐᑖᐧᐋᔫᒃ
ᑳ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᔫᒃ; ᓃᔭᓂᑯᑐᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒌ ᓇᑐᐧᐃᒋᐋᔫᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ
ᐃᔫᔫᐧᐊ ᔦᐋᒋᐃᑯᑦ, ᒎᔮᒼ ᐱᑕᑫ᙮

ᒋᐢᒋᓄᐊᒫᒌᐧᐃᓇ 52.

ᒫᔦᐧᒌᑦ ᒍᓇ ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᑦ᙮

ᒋᐢᒌᔫᑖᑯᑕᒌᐧᐃᓂᒃ i. 9-19; iv. 1-5.

ᒍᓇ ᐅᒋᐢᒌᔫᑖᑯᑖᒌᐧᐃᓂᒃ i. 7. "(ᒋᐢᐢ) ᑲᑕ ᑕᑯᔑᓇ ᐧᐊᐢᑯᒃ (ᑲᐢᑯᐧᐃᓇᐢᑯᒃ), ᒥᔨᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔫᔫᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᐢᒋᔑᓃᐧᐋᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐊᒃ, ᐊᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᑖᑯᒫᒃ᙮"

ᒑᑲᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᑕᔑᐠ ᑭᐢᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐋᑲᓇᐠ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᐧᐊᐠ ᒑᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊ ᐋᑳ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐱᔑᑭᐋᔨᐠ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐃᐢᐱ ᒫᔦᐧᒑᑦ ᐱᑕᐢ ᒑᓭᐃᔨᔨᐧᐃᑦ ᑭ ᑭᐢᑖᐢᐧᑲᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᐋ ᓵᑭᐋᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ᙮ ᐋᓄᐠ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔨᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐠ ᐋᑖᑦ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐱᐅᐢ, ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᓂᑖ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ ᒥᓭᒫᔨᑕᒪᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ, ᐧᐋᓴ ᓵᐢ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᒥᑐᓇ ᒥᐧᓭᔨᒍ, ᒍᐢ ᐋ ᐹᐧᓭᐸᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᑎᐹᔨᑭᒌᓯᒪ ᑭᓴᓴ ᓵ ᓵᑭᐋᑦ᙮

ᒫᔦᐧᒑᑦ ᒍᓇ ᐧᐃ′, ᐹᑐᐢ ᓈᐢᐠ ᒑᓭᐃᔨᔨᐧᐃᑦ, ᐋᑯᐃᔮᒃ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑕᒃ ᐊᐢᑭᔨᐤ᙮ ᓵᐢ ᑭ ᑮᓭᐃᔨᔨᐧᐃᐤ ᒪᑭ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᑦ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒥᓂᐢᑎᑯᐠ, ᓈᐢᑎᔨᐠ ᐋ ᐹᔭᑯᑦ, ᑳ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑯᑦ᙮ ᐋᑕ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᓇᑲᑕᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒥᓂᐢᑎᑯᔨᐤ ᐊᑐᐠ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒼ ᐧᐋᓴ ᑕᐧᐋᑳᒼ ᑭ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ᙮ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ ᐅᑭ ᒥᐧᓭᔨᑖᒼ ᒍᓇ ᓈᐢᑎᔨᐠ ᑳ ᐹᔭᑯᑦ? ᓇᒪ′᙮ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᐹᐧᓭᐸᒥᑯᑦ; ᐧᐋᐧᐄᓴ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓭᔨᑕᒼ ᒍᓇ ᐋ ᒫᒥᑐᓈᔨᒫᑦ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᒪᐧᐊ ᑲᔭ ᑭᓴᐢ Xᑕ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᐹᔭᐧᑲᐤ ᐋ ᐋᔭᒦᐋᑭᔑᑳᔨᐠ, ᒍᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒫᐧᑲᐠ ᐋ ᒫᒥᑐᓇᔨᒫᑦ ᑮᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐹᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐅᐢᐱᐢᑯᓂᐠ ᒎᔭᒼ ᐳᑖᑭᑲᓂᐠ ᐋ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓯᔨᐠ, ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᐧᓭᐧᐋᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᐱᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐧᐋ ᑭᐢᒌᔨᒫᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᐃᐋᐧᐃᔨᐠ᙮ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ, ᑭᑦᐃᑖᔨᒪᐧᐊᐤ? ᒑᐸᔨᑭᒌᔨᐠ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᓐ᙮ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐠ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐸᑭ-

ᔮᔑᔨᑖᑯᐸᓇ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᑖᐱᒥᔦᓈᑯᓯᔨᐠ ᑳᔭ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᔨᐠ᙮

ᐋᑯ ᒍᓇ, ᐃᐢᐱ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒫᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᐋᔭᒧ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐤ ᒦ ᒋ ᓂᐳᐧᐃᑦ᙮ ᒋ ᑯᐢᑖᒋᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒋ ᐸᒋᔑᓇ, ᑲᔭ ᒥᑯ ᒋ ᐃᔑ ᒪᐧᑖᔑᓇ ᒧᔮᒻ ᐋ ᓂᐱᑦ, ᒋ ᐃᑖ-ᔨᑖᑯᓯᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᑎᐋᒥᓈᑦ, ᐋᑯ ᐋᑖᑦ, "ᐋᑳ ᑯᐢᑖᒋᐟ, ᓂᔭ ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᐧᐋᐠ ᑳ ᓂᐱᔮᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᓇ, ᒫᐣ ᒫᑲ ᒧᐢ ᑳᒋᐤ ᒦ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᓇ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᐢ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐤ ᐋᐢᐸᔨᐋᑦ ᒎᓇ; ᐋᓇᒥᓚ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᔨᑯ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᔨᐠ ᒦᐧᑳᔨᐧᐊ᙮

ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑖᑕᐱᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᒍᓇ᙮ ᓇᐊᐤ ᑎᐱᐢᑯᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒋ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᐧᐃᑯᐱᓭᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᔦᓈᑯᓂᔨᐠ, ᑲᔭ ᑖᑕᐱᐧᐃᓇ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᒫᓂᔨᐠ, ᓈᐹᐧᐋ ᐊ ᑖᑕᐱᔨᐠ ᒥᑐᓇ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐱᐅᔨᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐅᓰᐧᐃᓱᐧᐃᔭᓈᐱᐢ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐢᑐᑎᓇ ᐋ ᒋᒋᐢᑲᒥᔨᐠ ᐅᐢᑎᐧᑳᓂᔨᐠ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐊᓇᐠ ᓈᐸᐧᐊᐠ ᒫᓂᓇᐠ ᐅ ᒋᒋᐅᒋ-ᒪᐧᐊᐢᑐᑎᓂᐧᐊᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᑎᐢᑯᐤ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑖᑕᐱᐧᐃᓂᔨᐠ ᐋᔑ ᐧᐋᐱᓇᐠ ᐋ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᐠ ᒋᓴᓴ, ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᒫᔭ-ᒋᑯᔑᔑᒪ᙮

ᒍᓇ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐢᐠ ᐋ ᒥᒫᑎᔨᐠ ᐋᓇᒥᓚ᙮ ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋ ᒥᒫᑎᔨᐠ ᒦ ᒋ ᐊ,ᒋᒫᑦ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐢᑳᐳᐢᑕᒥᔨᐠ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑖᑕᐱᐧᐃᓂᔨᐤ, ᐋ ᓂᑲᒧᐢᑐᐧᐋᔨᐠ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋᐢᑖᒋᒫᔨᐠ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒋᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᒫᔭᒋᑯᔑᔑᒪ᙮

ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒥᔦᐋᐸᔑᒃ ᒎᐣ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐤ ᓇᒪ ᑭᐳᐧᐋ ᐅᑭ ᑲᐢᑭᑕᐤ ᒑ ᑭ ᑎᐹᑐᑕᒃ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓇᒃ; ᑖᓇᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ ᒑ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒧᒫᑦ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓈᑯᓯᔨᐤ ᑭᔐᒪ-ᓂᑐᐧᐋ᙮

ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐤ ᑖᐹ ᑕᐤ ᑭᔑᑳᐧᐃᐱᓯᒼ ᑲᔭ ᑎᐱᐢᑳᐧᐃᐱᓯᒼ; ᐧᐋᐢᑖᓇᒫᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑖᐧᑲᓐ; ᐋᔭᐱᐤ ᒫᑲ ᒎᐢ ᐧᐋᐦᔭᐤ᙮ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑕ ᐋ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᑦ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᑭᔑᑳᐧᐃᐱᓯᐧᒪ᙮ ᒎᐢ ᐹᑖᐧᑲᓐ ᑭᑐᑭᑲᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐋ ᒥᔦᑖᐧᑲᐤ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒍᓈᓂᐧᐃᐤ, ᐧᐋᐦ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᓐᑭᓚᐤ ᒎᐢ ᑭᑳᔭᑭᒫᐧᐋᐤ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐᐧᐋ ᐋ ᓂᑲᒎᐤ᙮

ᒍᐣ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒪᐢᑳᑖᔨᑕᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐃᔑᓇᒃ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᐹᐸᑕᒃ, ᒥᑯ ᐃᔑ ᑲᐧᐋᐸᔭᐅ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᓐᑭᓚ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐸᑎᔨᑯᑦ ᐅᓯᑎᔨᐤ᙮ ᐋᑯ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ ᐋᓐᑭᓚ, "ᐋᑳᐧᐃᔭ ᑭ ᑳ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓇᐱᐢᑐᐧᐃᐣ ᐧᐃᔭ ᓂᐟ; ᓂᔭ ᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐹᔭᒃ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦᐊᑐᐢᒦᔭᑲᓇ᙮ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᐋᐦ ᐊᐧᐋᒃ ᒦ ᐅᑭᑭᑯᓇᐱᐢᑐᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ᙮"

ᐋᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐋᑎᑯᑦ, "ᑭᐦᐢ ᒐᐢ ᐧᐃᐸᐤ ᑲᑕ ᓇᑐᑎ-ᐸᐊᒪᐧᐋᐤ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᐢᑭᐤ; ᐊᓂᔭ ᑳ ᐱᔑᑭᐋᔨᐤ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑭᑭᑮᔑᑯᐤ ᑲᑕ ᐱᑐᑲᐊᐤ; ᐊᓂᔭ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᓈᑖᔨᔨᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑳ ᑭ ᒪᑭᑐᑕᒥᔨᐤ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐊᐱᓇᐤ᙮

ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᑭᐧᐋ ᓯᐋᑭᐋᐤ ᑭᐦᐢ ᐸᐧᑳᔨᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᒥᓇ ᒦ ᑕᑯᔑᓂᔨᐤ ᑲᐢᑳᐧᐃᓇᐢᑯᐤ (ᐧᐊᐢᑯᐤ) ᐋ ᑖᑖᐱᑦ, ᒎᔭᒼ ᑳ ᔨᑦ ᒦ ᑎᒃ᙮

ᑭᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔪᔪᑐᒃ! ᑭ ᐸᐧᑳᔪᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᒑ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᒃ ᑭᓴᐢ? ᒑᐧᐹ ᐧᐃᐟ ᓯᐋᒥᐋᐧᐋᐧᑲ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᒑ ᒋ ᐃᑖᒃ, “ᑕᑯᔑᓂᐢᔭᓈᐧᑲ ᑖᐹᔪᒥᒑᔭᓐ ᑭᓴᐢ!” “ᐃᔑ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔮᑲᐧᑲ ᑭᓴᐢ ᐊ ᐃᑖᔪ ᒑ ᒋ ᐃᐢᐸᔪᐤ ᒋᐦᐊᒑ-ᑯᐧᐊᐧᐊᐤ ᓂᐱᔮᐧᑲ!” ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᐹᒥᑕᑯᔑᒑ ᑭᓴᐢ ᒑ ᐹᒥ ᐧᐃᒑᑖᒃ᙮

ᒎᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒋ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒼ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂ ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᒑᐧᑲᔪᐤ ᒋᒋᒋᔑᑯᐤ᙮ ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔪᐤ᙮

ᒑᒃ ᒋ ᓂᐱᐤ ᒎᓇ, ᐋᑯ ᐅᐦᐊᒑᒃ ᑳ ᓈᑖᔪᐤ ᑭᔖ-ᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᐊᓄᐤ ᔖᐢ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐋ ᐃᑖᔪᐤ ᑕᐤ ᒋᒋᒌᔑᑯᐤ ᔖᐢ ᑲᔭ ᒋᑐᒋᒑᑐᒑ ᐅᒑᐧᐃᓯᐧᐃᔮᓈᐱᐦ ᒋᑐᒋᑲᓂᔪᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃᒥᓂᑲᒧᒫᐨ ᐋᓇᒥᓚ᙮ ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐹᒥ ᑕᑯᔑᓂᔪᒑ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐧᐊᐦᑯᐤ ᐧᐃᐟ ᑲᔭ ᑲᑕ ᐹᒥ ᐧᐃᒑᐧᐊᐤ᙮

ᑭᐦᒋᓄᐊᒫᒑᐧᐃᓐ 53.

ᐋ ᑎᐹᐦᑯᓂᒑᐧᐃᒥᔑᑳᐤ, ᐋ ᐋᔭᐧᒫᐧᐋᐃᐧᐋᐤ᙮

ᑭᐦᒑᔪᑖᑯᑖᒑᐧᐃᓂᐤ xx. 11—end.

ᒍᓇ ᐅᒥᐦᒑᔪᑖᑯᑖᒑᐧᐃᓂᐤ xxi. 4. “ᑭᔖᒪᓂᑐ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒑ ᐋᑳ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐃ ᐅᒋᑲᐧᐋᐱᔪᐤ᙮ ᓇᒪ-ᐧᐃᔭ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᑕᐧᑲᓐ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒥᔖᒪᔪ-ᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᑲᔭ ᒫᑐᐧᐃᓐ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐋᔓᓯᓇᓂᐧᐃᐤ᙮”

ᒋ ᒋᐦᒑᔭᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒥᓇ ᒑ ᑕᑯᒍᒃ ᐊᐟᒋᐣ ᑲᐦᑯᐧᐃᓇᐦᑯᐣ (ᐧᐊᐦᑯᐣ) ᐋ ᐸᒋᑖᑕᐱᐟ× ᒑᐦᒋᓈᔅ ᒋ ᐸ ᒥᐧᔮᔭᐧᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᒋᐦᒑᔭᑕᒪᒃ ᒑ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑕᑯᒍᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑎᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋ ᐋᑳ ᒋᐦᒑᔭᑕᒪᓐ× ᐋᓐᒋᓚᐠ ᐧᐋᐧᐋ ᓇᒪ ᒋᐦᒑᔭᑕᐧᒪᐣ ᒥᑯ ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᐧᑲ ᐹᔭᑯᐟ ᒑᐦᒑᔭᑕᑲ× ᒥᒑᐟ ᐃᔭᔭᐧᐊᐠ ᐊᐦᒌᐠ ᐋᐦᑯ ᑲᑕ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐊᐠ, ᑯᑕᑲᐣ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑕ ᒥᔦᐧᑖᐧᐊᐣ ᑕᑯᒍᓂᔭᒑ ᒋᓴᔅ× ᒋᑦᒋ ᐋᓐᒋᓛ ᑲᑕ ᐳᑖᑕᒪ ᒥᒍᐳᑖᒋᑲᓂᔭᐤ× ᐋᑯ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒑ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒌᓴᔅ ᑳ ᓂᐱᔭᑯᐸᓈᓇᐃ, "ᐹᒋ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᓇᐃᑳᑲᐧᐃᔮᒃ ᐅᒋ×" ᐋᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᓇᐠ ᑳ ᓂᐱᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ ᒑ ᐹᒋ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐤ ᐧᐃᔮᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᐋ ᒋᒋᐦᑳᐤ× ᐊᓇᐠ ᑳ ᒑᒋᐋᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ X ᒋᓴᔅ ᒨᔭᒻ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑖᔭᑖᑯᓯᐧᐊᐤ; ᐋᑯ ᐃᐦᐱᒥᐠ ᒑ ᐃᐦᐸᔭᐤ× ᒋᔭᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᑲ ᓯᐋᒋᐋᐤ ᒋᓴᔅ ᐋᑯᑕ ᒑ ᐃᐦᐸᔭᐃᑖᒃ ᑲᔭ ᒋᓴᔅ ᒑ ᑖᐧᐋᒃ ᐋᐃᑖᐟ×

ᑲᐦᑯᐧᐃᓇᐦᑯᐣ (ᐧᐊᐦᑯᐣ) ᑲᑕ ᐹᒋᑖᑕᐱᐤ ᓈᐦᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑖ ᐋ ᐧᐋᓯᓱᐟ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᒍᑳᐧᐃᐱᓯᐧᒪ, ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᐋᓐᒋᓚ ᑲᑕ ᐹᒋ ᐧᐃᒑᑯ× ᐋᑯ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐱᐧᐃᓂᐤ ᒥᑐᓐ ᐋ ᐧᐋᐹᔭᐤ ᒑ ᐊᐱᐟ ᒋᒋᐅᒋᒪᐧᐊᐦᑐᑎᓂᔭᐤ ᐋ ᒋᑲᐦᑐᑎᓈᐟ× ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔭᔭᐧᐊ ᑲᑕ ᐅᑖᐦᑕᒥᑳᐳᐦᑖᑯ; ᐋᑯ ᒑ ᐋᐸᐋᒃ ᒋᓵᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᔭᐤ ᐊᑕ ᑳ ᒪᓯᓇᐋᒫᑯᐸᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᐃᒍ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᒥᔭᐣ ᐃᔭᔭᐧᐊ×

ᒋᓵᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒼ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᐃᒍ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᒪᓐ,

ᐧᐋᓴ ᐹᔭᑯᓅᒃ ᐃᔑᓇᒻ ᐊ ᐅᑳᔅᑖᔭᐳᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐊ ᐧᐋᓴ-
ᔮᐳᒃ; ᐧᐋᒋ ᑭᔅᒫᐳᑕᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊ ᐃᑎᐛᓂᐧᐃᐳᒃ ᑲᔭ
ᐋᑲ ᓅᓵᒻ ᐋᑖᐳᑕᒥᐳᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑲᑕ ᐋᔭᒥᑕᐤ
ᑳ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᐧᐃᐳᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑭᔐᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᐊ ᐹᑖᑯᑦ
ᐋᓐᒋᓚ᙮ ᐋᔭᐱᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐋᐸᐳᑕᒪᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᑯᑕᑲ
ᐃᐳᐳᐧᐊ ᐅ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᐳᐧᐊ ᐋ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑭᔅ ᐋᔑ-
ᑖᔭᑎᑯᒃ᙮ ᐊᐧᐋᐳᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᔭ ᒫ ᐧᐋᐸᐳᑕᒪᐧᐋᑦ?
ᐊᓐᒃ ᑲᔭᐧᐹ ᑳ ᓵᒋᐋᐧᐋᑯᐸᓈ ᑭᔅ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐅᑖᐃᐧᐋᒃ
ᐅᒋ ᐋᒧᔭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᐳᐳᒃ ᐆᔮᐳᐤ᙮

ᑯᑖᒋᐳᐤ ᑭᔐᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᐋᑯᑕ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᑳ ᒪᓯᓈᐧᐋᑯᐸᓇ
ᐋᔑᓂᑳᓲᐳᒃ ᐊᓂᔭ ᑳ ᓵᒋᐃᑯᑦ᙮ ᐅ ᒫᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᓚ ᓐ,
ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓐ, ᐃᔑᓂᑳᑕᐤ᙮ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐊᓐᒃ ᒫᓯᓈᐧᐋᑲ-
ᓂᐧᐃᐳᒃ ᑲᑕ ᑳᓯᔮᐸᐧᐃᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᐅ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᐳᐧᐊ᙮ ᓇᒪ
ᓂᑖ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᐳᐧᐊ ᒫᐧᑲᐳᐤ ᒫ ᐅᒋ ᒫᑐᐳᒃ
ᑲᔭ ᒧᔥ ᑳᒋᒃ ᑲᔭ ᐧᐃᒋᒥᑯ᙮ ᓇᒫ ᑭᑦᐃᑖᐳᑖᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᑲ,
"ᑲᒫ ᒪᓯᓇᐅᑦ ᑲᔭ ᓂ' ᑭᔅ ᐅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᓯᓇ-
ᐃᑲᐅᐧᐠ?" ᑲᐧᑳᒋᒻ ᒫ ᒥᐳᔅ ᐅᐸᔮᒋ ᐋᒫᐧᑲ, ᐋᑯ ᒫ
ᑐᑖᔅᒋᐳᒃ ᒫ ᓵᒋᐃᒪᑦ ᑭᔅ ᑲᔭ ᒫ ᒪᒫᐳᑕᒪᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ
ᑳ ᐃᔑ ᑭᑕᐋᒫᑦ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ᙮

ᐅᑕ ᐧᐃ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᓂᔭ ᐋᑲ ᐧᐋᒋ
ᓵᐱᑖᑯᑯᐸᓇ᙮ ᑲᑕ ᒫᒋᐧᑳᐱᑳᑕᐤ ᐱᐧᐊᐱᔅᐧᑳᔭᐱᐳᐧᐊ, ᐋᑯ
ᒧᐦᑕ ᐃᔅᑯᑖᓵᑲᐃᑲᓂᐤ ᒫ ᐃᔑ ᒫᑐᔅᑖᐧᒧᐱᓈᑦ, ᐋᑯᑕ ᑳᒋᐤ
ᒫ ᒪᐧᑖᔭᐱᑖᔑᐤ ᒥᑐᓐ ᐊ ᑭᔅᒫᐳᑕᐤ ᐋ ᒨᑲ ᑖᐳᐤ ᐊᐧᐋ-

ᔨᐧᐊ ᒑ ᐊᐢᐹᔨᒧᑐᑕᐧᐋᐤ ᑲᔭ ᒑ ᐹᒥ ᐧᐋᔭᐧᐃᐱᑎᒍᐤ ᒥᓇ᙮ ᑖᐧᐸ ᓈᐢᐤ ᑲᑕ ᒫᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᔭ ᑲᑕ ᒪᒫᐧᑖᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᐦᐱᒋ ᓈᐢᐤ ᐧᐃᐢᑲᐱᓈᐤ᙮ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᑯᑕ ᐋᔮᐱᐤ ᒑ ᐸᒋᑎᓈᐟ ᑲᔭ ᓵᑖᓇ (ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ) ᑲᔭ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐋᑕᔑᔨᐤ ᒪᒋᐋᐣᒋᓚ᙮

ᓵᑖᓇ ᐧᐋᓴ ᐋᔨᐧᐊᐧᑲᐣ ᐧᐋᑖᐧᐃᒫᐤ ᑳ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐤ ᐃᔨ-ᔨᐧᐊᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᐟ, ᑲᔭ ᒫᑲ ᐅᐟ ᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒪ ᑖᐱᐢᑯᐣ ᑳᒋᐤ ᑲᑕ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃ ᐊ᙮ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᑲᑕ ᑖᔨᐧᐊ ᐊᐧᐋᔨᐧᐊ ᒑ ᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᐤ ᑲᔭ ᓇᒪ ᑲᑕ ᑕᐧᑲᓂᔨᐤ ᒑᐧᑳᔨᐤ ᒑ ᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐢᑖᒪᒋᐅᐤ ᐋ ᐧᐃᓵᑳᑳᓱᐤ᙮ ᒥᒑᐟ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᑲᑕ ᐃᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᒪᒋᐢᑯᑖᐤ ᑖᐧᑖᐧᐊ, "ᒥᔮᓄᐠ! ᑲᒫ ᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᒪᐤ ᑳ ᒋ ᐃᔑ ᒥᐢᑯᑕᒪᐧᐃᐟ ᓂᐟ ᐋᔭᒥᐋ-ᐅᒋᒫᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᓇᒪ ᓄᒋ ᓵᐱᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᒫᓇ᙮ ᓵᐢ ᒫᑲ ᒥᔭᐧᐃᐸᔨᐤ ᒑ ᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑲᐧᐃᔮᐣ᙮ ᓇᒪᐃᐧᔭ ᒥᓇ ᓂᑖ ᓂ ᑳ ᒋ ᓇᑲᑖᐣ ᐅᑕ ᓈᐢᐤ ᑳ ᐋᐧᑳᑕᔨᑖᐧᑲᐤ᙮ ᐧᐋᓴ ᑖᐧᐸ ᐢᑳᑳ ᓄᒋ ᔨᐧᐸᑳᑖᑯᐸᐣ᙮ ᒫᐧᑲᐤ ᐊᐢᒋᐤ ᑳ ᑏᔮᐣ ᓂ ᐸ ᓇᑐᑳᐠ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᐢᑐᐧᐊᐠ, ᒥᑯ ᐋᓄᐤ ᐋᑕ ᓯᑲ ᒫᑐᔮᓇ ᑲᔭ ᓇᓈᑲᐧᑖᐧᐋᑎᒫᓇ ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᓂ ᑳ ᓵᐱᑖᐠ᙮" ᐋᐃ ᑲᒫ ᐧᐃ ᒫᑲ ᒑ ᐋᑲ ᐸᒋᑎᓇᒫᐧᑲ ᒋᔦᐧᐊᐤ ᑳ ᒋ ᑎᔮᐠ; ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐ ᒫᑲ ᒑ ᓈᓇᐃᑐᐧᐋᐠ, ᑳ ᐹᑕᒫᐠ ᒑ ᐃᑖᔨᒧᐤ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᑲ ᐧᐋᒋ ᓵᐱᑐᐧᐋᐤ ᑭᓭᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᐋᐢᐧᑲ ᐅᑕ ᐊᐢᒋᐤ ᒋ ᐋ ᐃᑖ᙮ ᒋᐢᒋᓯᐠ, ᒨᔭᐠ ᐋ ᐋᐧᑲᑎᓯᔨᐤ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᐧᐊ ᐋᑎᐠ ᓵᑖ, ᐋᐦᐱᐢ ᓯᑲ ᐧᐃ ᔮᔨᐧᐃᐃᑖᐠ ᐋ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑖᑖᐠ ᒑ

ᐊᑳ ᓇᐃᔭᐧᐋᐋᐠ ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ᙮ ᒥᑯ X ᒋ ᑳ ᑐᑖᑯᐧᐊᐤ ᒑ ᐊᑳ ᐱᒫᔨᑕᒫᐠ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐧᐋᐧᑲ ᐋ ᑖᐧᐹ-ᐧᓀᒑᔨᒫᐠ᙮

ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᐦᑯ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑕᒻ ᒑ ᒫᐦᑖᑲᑖᔨᒡ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᐊᐦᒋᔨᐤ ᐋ ᐃᑕᐧᐊᐠ᙮ ᒑᓐᐧᐋᐦᔭ ᒑ ᐃᐢᐱᐢ ᑯᐦᑖᓯᓈᑯ ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᐃᐦᐧᑳᑖᒑ ᐅ ᑳ ᐃᐦᐱᔐᒡ ᐊᐦᒋ! ᒥᓯᐧᐋ ᒫᑲ ᒑᐧᑲᓐ ᐋᑕᐧᑲᒡ᙮ ᐳᒋᒫ ᒥᑯ ᐹᔭᐠ ᐧᐋᐦᑳᔨᑲᓐ ᐋᐦᐧᑲᑖ ᑯᐦᑖᓯᓈᐧᑲᓐ᙮ ᒑᓐ ᐧᐋᐦᔭ ᑲᔭ ᒑ ᐃᑎᑖᐧᑲᒡ ᑲᔭ ᒑ ᐃᐢᐱᔑ ᒋᔑᑖᒡ! ᓇᒪ ᒋᔨᐧᐋ ᑲᑕ ᒋ ᐅᔑᒧᐧᐊᒡ ᑳ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᒡ ᐃᔨᔨᐧᐊᒡ ᐋᑖ ᐧᐃ ᐅᔑᒧᐧᑖᐧᐊ᙮ ᒋ ᒫᐦᑖᑲᑖᒑ ᒫᑲ ᐅᔮᔨᐤ ᐊᐦᒋᔨᐤ, ᐋᑯ ᑯᑕᒋᔨᐤ ᒑ ᐅᔑᑖᑦ ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᓈᐦᒡ ᐋᑎᑐ ᐋ ᒥᐧᔮᔑᔨᒡ᙮

ᒑᐧᐹ ᐧᐃᐟ ᐧᐋᑦᐊᐧᐋᔑᔑᒥᒥᑐᑕᐧᐋᐧᑲ ᒋᔐᒪᓂᑐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔭ ᒋ ᑳ ᑯᐦᑖᒋᓇᐧᐊᐤ ᐋᑕ ᒫᐧᑳᒡ ᐃᐦᐧᑳᑖᒑ ᐊᐦᒋ, ᐧᐋᐦᔭ ᒋᔭᐦ ᐋᐃᑖᑦ ᒋ ᑳ ᑖᐧᐋᓐ ᐋ ᓇᓈᐦᑯᒪᑦ ᐋ ᒋ ᔮᒋᐃᐢ ᑲᔭ ᐋ ᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐢ᙮

LONDON:
PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,
DUKE STREET, STAMFORD STREET, S.E., AND GREAT WINDMILL STREET, W.